

Leti
Lemon & Cream Smoothie

ROLEPLAY

I'll wear a Disguise....

CAT.Z



ROLEPLAY(18SLV)

Prologue

I was on the floor, on the fluffy carpet with my hands chained to each end of the bed. He fastens my bound hands while looking right at me with his eyes which have turned dark, I whimper.

He trailed his fingertip on my bareback going all the way to my thigh. He pulled my right leg up than pulled the rope on my right wrist and tied it with the one that was on my ankle, it was tight and I felt the rope cutting through my skin. He went to the other side and did the same with my left leg and wrist, all this time he was looking at me while trailing his fingertips on my inner thigh. I couldn't move, I was bound by him.

"Can't talk now, Miss M?," he asked running his finger

in my sex,I gasp."Are you perhaps humiliated, Miss M?,"I was stretched open for him.My privates were out on display with my back slightly arched,I don't know if I was humiliated or not but what I know is that I was very turned on even though I was completely exposed.

"No."I said with my eyes closed and my head thrown back."You are so very wet," he says than stroke his fingertip on my naviculans and pushed his thumb in my opening,I moaned."But not ready." He removed his thumb,I opened my eyes."I'm ready,"it came out as a whisper which frustrated me.My sex tightens.

"Are you ready?" He asked taking his sweet time removing his clothes ,HIS cock hard as a rock with veins popping."Are you certain that you are ready ,Miss M?" He slowly went down on his knees and knelt in front of me."Yes."My body felt heavy because every sensation has rushed to my bound legs that I can not move.

"Are you ready, Miss M?" He asked a bit louder now.

"Yesssssssss!"

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

-1

My name is Ziyanda Mbatha, daughter of Thobekile Mkhize and Wilfred Mbatha. I am twenty-six years old and I work at Jhonson Corp. as the CEO's Personal Assistant. I live in Durban in one of the flats here which I share with my new friend Lisa while my parents are back home Ozwathini. I may have not studied for this job but I like it and my boss is pretty cool even though he looks like those thirty year old fuck boys.

I was finishing up my make-up than packed my bags, took my car keys and went to the kitchen. I called out for Lisa but there was no response. My phone rang and to my surprise it was Lisa so I answered. "Liss?" I said and I heard some shuffling in the background before she spoke. "Stop calling my name, I'm busy." She hung leaving me

shocked?Anyways I took my things and left for work.I haven't talked to my mother since she wanted me to come back home 'cause apparently Senzo(ex boyfriend which my mother adored)came back.Senzo's family is rich,his father owns half of the Appelsboch Hospital which makes him think the world revolves around Senzo Mthethwa which makes him an asshole.

I arrived at work and walk past Ann at the reception not without greeting her off course.I went to the elevator which took me straight to the last floor of the building.I went to my desk which was right next to the big doors of Mr Jhonson's office.I prepared everything before the boss arrives,I went to the cafeteria and got him his black strong rooiboss tea,that's how he likes it.I was busy fixing his schedule when I heard soft taping on my desk,I looked up.

"Mr Jhonson,Good morning."I say before closing my

laptop not forgetting to take his cup of tea and followed him to his office/boardroom. "Morning Zee, How are you this morning?" he said making himself comfortable on his chair. "I am good Sir, here is your tea and your schedule for the day." I said placing the iPad on his desk, he took it and looked at it for a while. "We have a meeting today at 10?" He was clearly confused, I sighed sitting down. "Mr Jhonson we always and I mean always talk about this, I even send you texts before going to bed to remind you if we have a meeting the following day or Not." I said that calmly and slowly like I'm talking to a seven year old.

"You did?," he asked. Okay there is something wrong with this dude really. "Yes you even replied with "cool, see you than" accompanied by a winking emoji." I said annoyed now. "I did?" Okay you know what, fuck this. "You know what Sir, it's cool I'll be on my desk if you need me." I said standing up and walking to the door. "Zee?" I turned and faced him, he had a smirk on his face. Mxm. "Sir?" He was holding

in his laugh which frustrated me even more. "Look, I'm joking Okay? I didn't forget about the Meeting it's just that I love it when you get all frustrated with your soft voice..." I interrupted him. "My voice isn't soft I'm loud as hell." He chuckled "Of course." He was being sarcastic. "I am serious." he opened his laptop and got busy. "Yes." He said without even looking at me, mxm. "Thanks for the tea." He was still concentrating on his laptop I mumbled 'you welcome' before walking out. I called the Simons International to let them know we will be arriving at 10 for the meeting.

We arrived at the Simons International offices on West Street the busiest street in Durban. I made my way to the reception and talked to the receptionist and she told me that they are waiting in the boardroom on the second floor. I told the boss and we went to the elevator where we found a woman that my boss eventually flirted with. The whole ride was interesting 'cause the lady was also in to it. We jumped off the second floor. "I still got it right?" He

asked as we walked to the boardroom."Sure." I said dismissively.

He knocked once than he led the way. There were about four gentleman in the room with one of them sitting at the head of the table, he looked younger than the three who I assume is Mr Simons. The meeting proceeded and I was required to say a few things here and there and I was a bit shy since the man at the head of the table was staring at me. After the meeting we shook hands, "You can let go of my hand now Mr Simons." I said smiling awkwardly while trying to remove his hand with my thumb. He let go and we started walking. My heart was on my knees right now and my legs felt, heavy. Weird.

.

.

Roleplay (18SLV)

2.

We were in the car on our way back to work. Mr Jhonson and I were discussing a few things. "So you coming to the function on Friday?" He asked scrolling through the iPad. "I forgot about that you know." I totally forgot about his brother's function it's actually more like an intimate get-together kinda thing. "Now you've been reminded Miss. " He was still focused on the iPad, he continued "You are welcome to bring a plus one if you want," he looked at me briefly. "I got no one so I'll come alone," he chuckled before he murmured "Poor thing." Mxm.

After work I went to the studio, dance studio to be specific. Between coming here and going to the gym, I'd most def. choose coming here though I do not have a problem with the gym but dancing, gosh... I was playing Movie DaniLeigh's album and Bullshit

was playing. I moved my left hand up than moved my right down hand with the beat while my hips were also moving with the beat. I was so deep in to it I felt like someone was watching me, I paused the song and looked around i was alone.

The space is usually used by school kids on weekends so on weekdays not so much. Sometimes I would find one person here and we'd dance together or I'd be alone like today, I was alone. I pressed play on the speaker than continued with my dancing.

"So I, got this feeling

You and I need a moment

I want you to love me babe, make me know it

I need you to want me babe, come and show me..."

This song is so sexy it can have you moving in front of your mama while touching yourself and Teyana's

moans while singing makes things worse. I was on the floor with my knees bent and my feet on my ass while twerking and touching myself lost in the song. I moved my upper body to the floor and faced down, my ass up gyrating. I got the same feeling again but this time I didn't stop the music I just turned, no one was there. I decided to stop there and wipe myself before I leave.

I got home and Lisa was in the lounge watching t.v. I greeted her and she greeted back. "You home early?" She said focusing her attention on me. "Yeah," I put my bags down and went to sit next to her. "So...?" I said moving my shoulders closer to her and she quickly caught on. "Not spilling," she said changing the channel. "Oh come on I always spill!" I whined, I wanted her to tell me who was she busy with this morning and I'm definitely sure they were at it all night where ever they were and they only came back here to finish what they started. "You? spill? Lol. Let me ask you this, when was the last time you got some?" She asked with a raised brow. "Mxm yeka!" I

stood up and took my bags on the floor and went to my bedroom leaving Lisa laughing.

I packed my car recklessly since I was late. I got out of the car and went to the boot to take my bags which I immediately regret putting them here instead of the passenger seat, sigh. Lisa and I stayed up all night watching t.v and talking, we slept really late which is why I am this late. I jogged to the build and right in the middle of a road I heard a hoot, I turned a car was only a few no two feet away from me. My mind was all over the place and the road wasn't one of them. I was looking at the car, it was a black McLaren with tinted windows. Mxm I almost got hit by a tiny car. The driver of the tiny car didn't turn off the engine and the car was roaring loud, I drew in a breath and continued with my walk.

"You late," Said Mr Johnson. He already had his tea and he was looking at his laptop. "I know and I'm sorry, it's just that I slept-" I stopped midway

remembering my first day here,him telling me he doesn't like excuses so I stopped. "You were saying?" His eyebrow up and his pencil tip on his teeth. "That I am sorry it won't happen again,not anytime soon." He chuckled."Simons International called and they are on board," I couldn't miss the excitement in his voice.We high fived and talked some more than I went to my working station where I found,flowers? (Sunflowers and Lillies)the card was written "Looking at these flowers had me thinking of you,Miss M." They were not signed,I called Ann at the reception and asked her about the flowers and she told me they were delivered by the delivery guy and she signed for them before sending them up.I was really shocked and no-one calls me "Miss M" and what the fuck is that.

- .
- .
- .

Roleplay(18SLV)

3.

I asked Mr Jhonson if I can go home since I was a little distracted by the "unknown" flowers and he told me it was cool since he didn't have anymore meetings today and plus he was also about to leave since he needs to via pass by his little brother's house to see his new born daughter.I packed my things and took my flowers and went to my car.

I went to Woolies to buy my favourite ice-cream Tin Roof Cookies and Cream.I went to the fridges and got me my boo,the feel of this ice-cream in my mouth is erotic.Everytime I take a spoonful in my mouth my nipples quickly jerks up and they become hard instantly.Yeah being sexually hungry is getting to me now,sigh.I took the ice-cream tub using my scarf since it's cold as fuck.

"Mmh Cookies and Cream?" He asked getting a hold of the tub, holding it with his one hand as if it wasn't freezing.

"M-Mr Simons?" I swallowed. I was confused as to why was he here or maybe he usually shops here since I don't. I only come here for the ice-cream either than that Checkers is my home. My eyes were lingering on every feature of his body. His perfect defined jaw. His black hair with little gold highlights. And his tiger-brown eyes that are focused so intently on the tub. He is dressed in jeans and a plain White Tee, he looked yummy.

"You love it? " he was reading through the tub ignoring my question-kind-a-statement." I prefer chocolate chip cookies, nice and very very sweet," his comment sent me off a little. "Don't you think?" He looked at me, I shiver a little.

" I have never tasted it before but I rather go with

Vanilla than chocolate." I said with a little smile.

"Mmh I see," he paused before he continued. "We all have our preferences Ms. " I looked down and my eyes went below his belt and oh God,I quickly looked up.

"Yes," I said hanking the tub from him." And I prefer VANILLA." I said walking away from him.

I wanted to turn back and look at him since I was feeling his gaze as I was walking.I kept my cool walked to the counter confidently.

"So you don't know who sent them? " Lisa and I were eating ice-cream while watching t.v and I just told her about the flowers that are now displayed in our kitchen counter.

"No I don't but after my encounter with this guy at the store I might have an idea," I said than took a spoonful. "But I'm not sure."

"You are a very observant person Zee so whatever your mind is hinting,it's obviously it." She pointed at me, "So how's your boss?"she wiggled her brows,gosh this white girl.

"He's okay," she and Siya(Mr Johnson) have fucked before. "You know I don't like talking about this,so..."
I shrug

"I know but I was just asking,you know," she only talks about a guy if the guy hit it right.

"It was that good huh?" I looked at her and her cheeks were burning."Okay" she giggled.

It was silent for a while and we were both concentrating on the t.v.

"You know I prefer Chocolate right?" She asked deeping her spoon.

"What's with everyone and chocolate today?" I asked a little frustrated.I stood, "I'm going to lie down."

" Okay, " she winked at me.

I went to my bedroom thinking about this whole chocolate thing.My nipples were hard from eating that ice cream and my body craved for something hot.I touched my nipple over my tee,fondling with it.My mind went to Mr Simons,his whole yummy self,I crave his hands on me like how he was holding the ice cream with his muscles flexed.I bit my lip imagining his strong arms around me.

My hand traveled all the way down to my shorts and my hand made it's way inside the shorts. I was moist, rubbing my clitoris made me really wet. I got rid of the shorts and the tee, my hand went back to the breast and the other one was massaging my clitoris over the G-string. My eyes were closed enjoying the little-not enough pleasure my hands were giving.

"You seriously need to get yourself a dildo sis," I shoot my eyes open and she was standing by the door. My legs were wide open with my hand in my sex.

"You can't finger fuck yourself every time you have this ice-cream," she said and sighed before she continued. "You need to get yourself a man Zee or better yet a huge ass dildo with veins popping."

She closed the door after she had stepped out leaving me embarrassed.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay

4.

The following day I went to work really early mainly because I didn't want to see Lisa after what she saw yesterday and the fact that she said "you can't finger fuck yourself every time you have this ice-cream". So she has saw me in action? Jesus Christ, I wonder if she has heard me calling umh Michael B Jordan while moaning with my two fingers deep inside me with the other working my clit.

"Penny for your thoughts, Zee?" Mr Jhonson said putting some files on my desk.

"Umh no...anyways what's this?" I said taking the files and paging through. "Simons International?"

"Yes and after the function tomorrow I want you working close to Mr Simons because you..."he wasn't making sense so I cut him short.

"I'm just a P.A,your P.A to be specific and I don't k..."I trailed off he jumped in and talked.

"You studied for Events Management right?"he was smiling.

"Yes but what does that have to do with an international trade company?" I listened intently so I can have an excuse.

"Yes it's an International trade company that needs someone who knows how to plan and execute the event.Taking responsibility for the creative,technical and logistical elements." He had this wierd smile on his face.

"But the event manager is usually not responsible for the..."he interrupted my defensive tone.

"Stop trying to find an excuse in Everything I'm trying to say." He said firmly."You will deal with the overall event design,event ushering,audio visual production,budgeting,negotiation and client service.This is a big event of the year Ziyanda,Mr Simons picked us to handle this and I pick you because I know how good you are and if you nail this I might give you a promotion."he wiggled his brows.

"Is Norman resigning?" I said that excitedly.Norman is the head of the events managers so...

"No," my smile died down. "Wena just do this and we'll see how everything goes." He was looking at me without blinking.

" umh okay,when am I going to start again?"i was

talking slow whilst pulling the rest of the files.

"Next week Monday,I will have my weekend Assistant work the days you'll be working with Mr Simons."he said.

"Monday?Aibo I need t..."he interrupted,again.

"End of discussion,call Nina(weekend assistant)and send the call through to my office."He double tapped my desk,nod and walked to his office.I was looking at him walking away.

"You lucky you have a nice shaped butt." I mumbled to myself and I heard him chuckle.

I went through the files and everything was good but the only thing that troubled me was the fact that I will be working closely with Mr Simons,now that's

hard. I put the files away and continued with my job I will read through them thoroughly at home but right now I gotta answer and return calls for the Jhonson Inc.

Before knocking off I went to Mr Jhonson's office to ask about tomorrow.

"Remember, I won't be here tomorrow so you can also take the day off and we'll see each other tomorrow night." he picked up his briefcase "oh and tell Lisa to get ready at eight tonight, I'll send my driver to pick her up." he said.

I roled my eyes, "Can't you call her and tell her yourself or something?" My tone was that of an annoyed person and yes I was annoyed.

"Tell Lisa what I said." He pushed me out of his office and locked the door. Mxm.

We walked to the elevator and it was us and some lady in the car. I looked at her and she was stilling glances at Siya, I looked at him and he had that "Yeah bitch like what you see" look and he was licking his lips. *ewww*. I looked at the lady and she was blushing with her cheeks pink. I was in the middle, Siya on my left and the lady on my right. I thanked the heavens when the door opened and I quickly walked out. My boss loves woman, No he looooves pussy so much it's annoying. I'm so glad he has never given me that look because I would've told him to go suck a dick in the most polite way ever and plus I don't see him that way.

I was now at home sitting in my bed ccontemplating on whether to go to Lisa and tell her what Siya said or continue avoiding her. Yes I was avoiding her because of what she saw yesterday, I don't know I'm gonna look at her. Will she still see me as her nice-well-behave friend or will she see a horny ass bitch who can't even bag a dick or a mere plastic

one*sigh*.

I went to the kitchen after I heard her going to her room.I was making a sandwich and the cattle was boiling water.

"Still avoiding me?".she said right in my ear.I jumped.
"why are you so jumpy?" she went to sit on the bar stool.

"I uh umh I,"I cut myself short.

"I uh umh I,what?" She teased and sighed."Look Zee about what I saw yesterday..." I held my breath,she continued."Well first of all I'm sorry for invading your privacy,everyone masturbates from time to time so there's nothing to be ashamed of and at least not with me."she smiled.

"Really?" I asked smiling a little.

"Yes but take my advice, buy yourself a dildo since you not ready to be intimate with a guy." She said sincerely. Gosh I love this white girl.

I'm not a virgin so don't get it confused, it's just that my past sexual experience with a guy is simply not nice.

"Thanks," I went to hug her "And I got news for you my friend." I said poking her chest lightly.

"Spiiiiill," she wiggled her shoulder.

"A certain someone told me to tell you that you must get ready at eight his driver will come pick you up." I was moving my head.

"Okay,who?" She asked confused.

"Siya The Shag God Jhons..."I didn't finish my sentence she jumped off the chair screaming and ran to her room.Okay.

"Well that went well."I said to myself and shrugged.

Later Lisa came to say bye and she looked absolutely gorgeous.She was wearing black leather knee high boots,fluffy short showing the tattoo in her thigh and it's matching cropped jersey written 'Fuck Off' in white,hoop earrings and her hair in a nice ponytail.She looked dashing.Yeah no wonder Siya wants a piece of Liss again,she's fire.I went through the files and I understood what was required of me.They left a number and I was so tempted to call it because I was pretty sure it belonged to Simons.I can't keep calling him that so I decided to look him up on Google."Devlin Anthony Simons,35 year old business mogul..." I went to images

everything about this man screams power and control,he had few pictures in suites and one in a Kelvin Klein underwear,it was right below the V line and his...

"Wow,that's a lot of junk." I bit my lower lip.I went to check him out on social media and he only had Instagram so I followed him.

The following day I went to the mall to buy me a nice body hugging dress for the function.I wanted to look sexy,classy and professional.I bought a black Femme Fatale black in colour.I went back home at five and I had an hour to prepare.I didn't see Lisa anywhere.So I showered did my make-up and fixed my dreadlocks.Wore the dress and shoes and ubered to Balitto.

I received a call from Mr Jhonson telling me I'd find

him inside with a few business associates. I walked in and immediately felt eyes on me since my dress showed a lot I mean a lot of cleavage. I swallowed and looked for Mr Jhonson and I saw him standing with 4 guys that look a lot like him, I went to them.

"Wow Zee, You look *pause* lovely." He said after we exchanged greetings.

"Thank you, you look lovely yourself Mr Jhonson." I smiled at him.

"Don't I always?" He said turning around, I laughed.

"Well No." I said and he frowned.

He introduced me to his brothers and him and I went to mingle before the function started. After the function I went to get myself some snacks.

"Dish up for me," he commanded,I looked at him.
"Lamb chops." He stood next to me.

I dished up for him and gave him his plate.

"Here you go," he took the place."Next time say please don't just command me like I'm your maid or call girl." I said that smiling,he smirked.

"Well Ms." He moved his face closer to my ear, " I don't ask,I take what I want,how I want it and when I want it..."his deep voice filled my ear sending electric waves through out my body causing it to be hard and sensitive.I felt my nipples getting hard and goodness I wasn't wearing a bra.

He continued."Right now I wanted lamb chops and I got them."he winked at me and turned around.I looked at him and he turned,"You might wanna go

take care of that." He pointed at my nipples,I crossed my arms over them and covered them. He chuckled and walked away.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (18SLV)

[Very Short]

5.

I have never been in a situation like this one. No guy has ever made me feel this way, especially without touching me. What Devlin (Mr Simons) did was just pure witchcraft for real. I went to the ladies to fix my dress and put tissue paper on my nipples to cover them. I fixed my dress and made my way out.

"Follow me." - Mr Simons. He walked past me without turning back nor waiting for my response.

I sighed and followed him. I don't know what was up with me because I don't just take orders from a dude but I found myself following him. I had on my sexy

walk as I follow the man who hardly smiles to a private room. I watched him as he walked in front of me, his walk was umh gosh I don't even have the exact words. This guy...yoh anyways I followed him to some room since we were in a hotel. He left the door half closed, I knocked once and made my way inside and he was nowhere insight, I sighed.

"Okay look dude, I don't know what game you playing but I don't wanna be a part of it." I said as I looked around for him.

"Yet here you are in my hotel room, Ms M." He said coming from behind me. Miss M? it sounded really familiar.

I didnt turn to look at him.

"Turn around," He commanded, I turned slowly. "Good girl."

He looked at me for a while before his eyes roamed around my body. I could feel his eyes penetrating through my skin. Undressing me with his eyes. To my surprise it wasn't uncomfortable nor did it make me shy. His eyes stopped on my cleavage, I swallowed and cleared my throat.

"Wh-what can I do for you, Mr Simons?" My voice was a little shaky, I cleared my throat again and held my clutch bag tight digging my nails in it.

"Plenty," He studied my face. "You look lovely as always." He said walking closer to me.

"What do you mean by plenty, Mr Simons?" He was still walking toward me slowly, my nails dug deeper on the bag.

"Exactly that, Ms. M." He said taking the last step

closer to me closing the space between us. I felt hot all of a sudden. Miss M? Miss... ohh now I remember where I've seen/read that, the flowers.

"The flowers." I said that not realising I said it out loud.

"Did you like them?" His warm breath hit my face, I shivered.

"Umh yes, yes I liked them." I was looking everywhere but him. I felt his hand brushing my cheek, I tilted my head and looked at him.

"Good," He said. The way he said it made me feel weaker than I already was. If he doesn't hold me I'd fall on my ass for real.

I kept on swallowing till my throat became dry. I

removed his hand from my cheek and walked around trying to calm myself down since my pulse was racing. As I was walking around the room, I could feel his eyes on me. I stopped and turned to look at him. He looked really fine in a sage-green jacket and black pants—one could tell it was tailor made, I'm not good in describing suits but just know that it fitted him perfectly. His hair nicely cut and his beard neatly trimmed.

"Enjoying the view, Ms. M?" He said with a smirk which did things to me.

"Look I don't know why I'm here so I'm just gonna go back," I said making my way to the door before he held my hand tight.

"Enjoy the party." He said before he let me go.

The minute I've stepped out, I took a deep breath and

went back to the hall.I went to Mr J and hang out with him and his brothers and one of his brothers asked me to dance and we danced.It was really nice and he even offered to drive me home.

Saturday morning I was woken up by Lisa jumping on my bed with flowers in her hands.

"Look what we have here?" She said showing me the flowers and a card,she handed the card to me.

"You looked lovely Ms.M.You don't know how much I wanted to rip that dress of yours apart,tie you up and fuck you senseless.Thinking about you makes me hard dammit Zee!Have a lovely Weekend,see you on Monday eight am sharp."

It wasn't signed but I knew who sent them.I read the note again smiling imagining his deep voice saying that and his strong...

"Okay let me go before you start finger fuck yourself." She said that whilst making her way out.

I wanted to send him a text telling him that I received the flowers but I decided against it. While I was sitting there day dreaming about Devlin my phone rang and it was my mother, God no.

"Mama?" I said as soon as I answered.

"Ziyanda you need to come home next weekend, it's your lobola negotiations...

.

.

To be continued.

Guys my inserts will be short due to, personal reasons until then enjoy this.

Roleplay (18SLV)

6.

Okay I know my mom loves money, status, being respected and she wants women in our hood to envy her because she's-that bitch. So when she said it's my lobola negotiations, I tried to think about what type of a guy did she bag for me. Rich and well respected or rich and well-known. I had zoned out on the phone busy thinking about what my whore of a mother did.

"Ziyanda! Ziyanda wena man!" She shouted, I blinked a few times. "I hope you heard what I said Ziyanda."

"Umh can you start over,I was busy with work so I didn't catch anything you just said maMkhize." I call maMkhize every time she starts spewing bull and she knows it.

"That's because I didn't throw anything to you wena man and you think calling me maMkhize will get out of this,khohlwa sisi." She chuckled sarcastically,she continued."I said, Senzo is paying lobola for you Ziyanda and you better make sure your long black legs are here on friday or else ihee ngithi or else Ziyanda!" She said half shouting.

" Does my father know about this?" I asked with a breaking voice.My father,Alfred Mbatha would never agree to this,ever.

"Does my nyada nyow about this yok'nuka yini?Friday,You,Here,Finish!" She hung up on me.

I removed the phone from ear and looked at it. My mother has always been a monster. I remember growing up, she would force me to do things just because "MaThwala's daughter is doing it, I can't let that woman and her ugly daughter win. We are doing this!" That was her applying make-up on my face after she forced me to enter Miss Appelsboch because she can't let other people shine. Also like that time when she forced me to join Unom'khubulwano (Virginity Testing) just because my cousin was a part of it. Like many other times she forced me to do things just because uMa-sban ban did it. MaMkhize and I never had that mother-and-daughter relationship, we'd only "bond" when she wanted me to do something for her and in all those things I made sure I excelled to please my mother. I thought that always wining will make her love me more but it didn't.

I wasn't okay, I thought nothing my mother did/do will make me all touchy feely but this, this bagged it I'm telling you. I wiped my tears and stare into space

thinking about the fuckery my mother just did. I wanted to call her and ask her who my "groom" is but then I decided against it cause I know what'd get is "wena just get your skinny long legs here or get your hairy teeth here" yes my legs are long and skinny but not that skinny but my teeth are not hairy and I've never seen anyone with hairy teeth like what the fuck?

I decided to let what my mother said on Saturday go even though it ruined my weekend so I decided to let it go because I didn't want it to ruin my week too. I knocked once and pushed the huge doors to Mr D.A. Simons' office. I looked around the office, his PA told me he was in a meeting but he'll be out soon. The black marble tiles which extend through the door all the way to the small closed door which I assume is the bathroom or kitchen. The brown furniture which is the boardroom table and chairs, his desk and chair, the couch on the far left and also a bookshelves. The chairs were a deep, chocolate

brown and are covered in buttery soft leather,they looked really comfy.

The far wall is glass and is constructed like windows since I can hear car horns and a busy street.I walked over to the bookshelf,there were books by well-known author's.What caught my attention was J.Kenner's books (Stark Trilogy:Liberami,Sceglimi,Amami.Release Me,Claim Me than lastly Complete Me.

E.L James. Fifty shades of grey,Darker than Freed.I got a hold of Complete Me by J.Kenner and ran my fingers through it.

"Mmh one of my not so favourite books," I felt him behind me I just closed my eyes and held on to the book tight.

"Why?" I managed to say.

"I take it you have never read the Stark Trilogy?" He

moved over and picked up Amami." Damien Stark is one of my favourite especially in this book." He brushed it and looked at me."What's your favourite Ms.M?"

"Claim me." I said proudly.

"Why?" He asked with his brow raised up he looked hella fine.

"Because in this book Damien is opening up to Nikki little by little and he,he finally admitted to loving her even though it was clear in his actions but you know how important saying the three letter word is right?"I said looking at him.

"No," He said putting the book back,his face was hard and dark."No I do not." He continued coldly.

"So you are into kinky stuff only?" I tilted my head.

"Very much so, but you are not here for that though Ms M, are you?" He was now a tongue away from me.

"No, no I'm not." I said moving to his desk, and made myself comfortable on the chair. "Can we start?" I said showing him his seat.

He sat in his seat opposite me, he was looking intensely at me.

"So umh what kind of event do you want?" I said almost stuttering. He was making things hard for me for real.

"Do you want something to drink?" He asked standing up. I sighed and told him yes. "Good," he said pouring wine in the glass. "That's what I like." He

said.

"What do you like?" I asked turning the chair completely in his direction.

"Woman submitting to me." He said that slowly as he ran his finger tips on the glass.

"But I didn't submit to you, I simply said yes because I was being polite..." I said trying to clear the confusion.

He walked to me and placed the glass on the coaster in the table, he sat at the edge of the table in front of me with his other leg on the floor and his arm in his thigh. I swallowed. The way he was looking at me made my very weak body weaker, palms got sweaty and my throat became dry. I am trapped in the heat of his gaze and his proximity. He's not touching me but he might as well be. I am suddenly finding it difficult to breathe as he looked deep into my eyes

that are avoiding his. My temperature rose, I wanted to undo the buttons in my shirt and fan myself with my hands. I crossed my legs as I dug my nails deep into my thigh. I didn't know what to do with myself.

"You know, I can make you cum without touching you Ms. M?" He said slowly making things worse for me. My underwear got moist same time. I swallowed.

"Soon." He chuckled.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

7.

My breathing was hard and fast,I tried doing the exercises but they weren't working.My pussy was wet,so wet that I felt the wetness dripping from my string to my skirt.My titties were woke and hard not to mention my nipples,my whole body was sensitive it longed for his touch but I doubt he was going to touch me.Devlin's eyes never leaves me,I drew a shaky breath.My heart pounds loudly and it was embarrassing since the room was quiet I bet he was hearing it.I was certain that the rising and falling of my chest must've been visible,I feared that Devlin could tell that I was desperately trying to calm the wellspring of desired that bubbled forcefully within me.

I untangled my legs slowly and parted them slowly too,I needed air down there actually my whole body

needed fresh air. I couldn't stand up, well I didn't trust my legs to carry me. I gasped when his thumb stroked the line of my jaw, I parted my lips and closed my eyes.

"What do you want, Ms. M?" He asked stroking my jaw and brushing my lips and pulling my lower lip softly. I moaned, involuntary so.

"You." I blurted without thinking. I shifted on the chair and pushed my front up. My eyes were closed, my lower lip trapped between my teeth.

"But how do you want me, Zee?" He traced his hand on my neck all the way to my chest and he stopped a nail away from my tit.

I didn't know how to answer that because all I wanted was his dick nothing more. I started gyrating my hips back and forth, back and forth. The soft

fabric of the string was rubbing nicely on the opening of my sex.

"Yes." I said,I forgot what the question was so that one word seemed like the right one at that moment.

I felt hot air on the side of my face,I opened my eyes.

"Not now and most certainly not here," He said,biting my ear hard I winced and moved away a little.

He moved up and made himself comfortable on the desk.I cleared my throat and fixed my skirt and shirt than I crossed my legs.

"I thi-" he interrupted me.

"You should go home,I doubt you'll be able to

concentrate,Ms.M.Tomorrow is still another day." He rubbed his hands together,he continued."Unless you want to come over to my apartment tonight?" He asked smirking.

I stood up and fixed myself again and took my things.

"No umh thank you but no." I tried to sound normal but I doubt I was anything but normal.

"Very well than," He stood up."Let me walk you out,Miss" he led the way.

He walked me to the elevator,on the way we walked pass his P.A who gave me a nasty look I just smiled at her and said my goodbyes.The car opened and I stepped in and turned to face Devlin.

"Until than, Miss M." He said waving a little. The doors closed and the car started going down and so was my heart. I thought about what happened in his office, me feeling hot like that, rubbing my-

"God what is happening to me?"

The doors opened and I stepped out walking to the lobby where I found about three white chicks. They turned to look at me, some of them laughed. I walked past them shaking my lil ass, nxii. What's with women here and gossiping or giving out nasty looks mxm.

I went straight home. I out my bags in the lounge and went straight to the bathroom. I took a long deserving bath and after that I went to my room. I had a towel over my face wiping the dripping water on my forehead. I heard someone clearing their throats, I removed the towel and oh God, I jumped almost urinating myself.

"Se-Senzo?" I was breathing heavily. I placed my hand on the dresser for balance. I was shocked.

"Wh-what are you doing here? No matter of fact how the fuck did you get in here?!" I raised my voice a little.

He chuckled, "That's no way to talk to your husband now is it?" He asked making his way to me, I moved to the door and he stopped moving. I held on to the towel making sure it doesn't fall.

"Husband? Lol. Can you leave my apartment please?" I tried to sound nice and less frustrated.

"Come on Yanda, you can't be-" I cut him short.

"Can't be what huh? Ngithe hamba!(I said leave!)" I

shouted.His jaws got tight and I knew what was coming.

Thank goodness my phone rang,I opened the door and went to the lounge to take it.It was an unsaved number but I answered it anyway.

"Hel-" I didn't finish,I felt my locks being pulled and I screamed.I turned around slowly and there he was standing there looking like an alligator about to swallow it's prey.I swallowed.

"What are you doing Senzo?" I asked,he still had my Dreadlocks in his hand and my head was tilted.

He didn't reply he just slapped me and my phone fell on the floor,I covered my face.

"Since when do you talk to me like that?Since when

do you walk out on me like that HUH?" He asked shouting the last part.

He pulled me to my room by my hair,I was screaming for him to stop.Memories of the past started flooding in,invading my mind.I was in collage when he first did it.It was a slap and I let it slide,soon followed by punches and kicks and rough sex.I say rough sex because I was the one who suggested he fucks me to stop him from beating me.

He threw me on the bed and locked the door.

"Senzo please," I was crying,I don't want this again I mean I have moved on.

He walked up to me," You know what can stop this and plus it's been a while since I felt your warm tight walls hugging my dick." He said grabbing it.

I knew what he wanted me to say but I won't say it. Never!

"Say it!" He said spreading my legs forcefully, I shook my head.

"No." I said. My face was wet and my nostrils were also crying.

He clucked and hit my thighs hard and that Pha sound was heard, I screamed. He pulled me down hard I fell on the floor and I felt his kicks in my stomach. I stopped screaming thinking about what my mom did. Does she know that this is what this fucker does to me. At some point I used to think Senzo is bipolar the way his moods change, like right now what happened that caused him to beat me up like this? He was still kicking and shouting, the pain he was giving me was much better than the one that was in my heart. The door bust opened and I looked up slowly...

"D-"

I opened my eyes feeling the warm soft silk fabric under me. My body was in pain but the bed was comfortable. I tried sitting up straight but my body was sore, I moaned in pain and closed my eyes. The events of yesterday came flooding in, I wasn't shocked nor scared but I thought since he left for Joburg he'll stop bothering me.

"Hey be careful," He said with a deep voice. I opened my eyes quickly and looked at him.

"Devlin?" I asked softly.

"Let me help you, Miss M." He said adjusting the pillows behind me.

I got a full view of this humongous room. Everything here looked beautiful and expensive. Devlin stood in front of me with his hands deep in his pockets.

"What happened?" I asked softly.

"What is he to you?" His voice raw and hard, I swallowed.

"My umh, my ex boyfriend." My voice so low I doubt he heard me.

"Are you still together?" He asked.

"God no, we broke up about two years ago if I'm not mistaken." I said fiddling with my hands.

"What did he want?" He asked, I looked at him. His

eyes were dark like he had no white thing at all.

"Me," I said softly.

"All right." He said dismissively, he took out his phone and dialed a number before putting it in his ear and he walked away. I sighed and laid back on the pillow.

.

.

To be continued

Roleplay (18SLV)

8.

I stayed over at Devlin's apartment for three days and he had a doctor look at my injuries. They were not bad but the marks were bad. I was glad that he didn't touch my face because I don't know what I would've done if he did. Devlin was hardly at home so it was just me in that big ass apartment.

"Your mom is crazy for real," Lisa said taking a bite off her slice of pizza.

I was telling her about what my mom did and what Menzi did. I was now back to our apartment.

"Always been." I said with my mouth full. We were sitting in the lounge binjewatching Claws, we just

finished season one and were on season two now.

"So tell me,How did Mr Simons get here?" She focused her attention on me.

"I got a call in the middle of our conversing,Menzi and myself's conversations that is,so I went to the lounge since I left my bags here.It was an unsaved number but I answered before Menzi yanked my hair." I said gesturing with my hands.

"Yeah?" She nodded with her head for me to continue.

"When I asked Devlin how he found me,he told me he was the one on the phone.That's the only thing he answered,this guy is hella scary and..." I said before she interrupted me.

"Hot, and Hot." She said. I looked at her

"What?" She asked. I shook my head and we both focused on the t.v.

Desna: Come on Dean, we need to go! (She was packing their bags)

Dean: No no Desna we...

"The way Desna looks out for her brother is just..." She trailed off. I looked at her.

"You miss him don't you?" I asked moving closer to her.

Lisa lost her brother five years ago, they only had each other. Her brother had cancer and he passed away when Lisa was twenty one. So I think watching Desna and Dean triggered something inside her, she

is not a touchy feely kinda person she hardly puts her feelings out there.

"Yeah,I like the way Karrueche dresses,I should buy me those shoes." She said changing the topic,I sighed.

"Yeah her clothes are fire." I looked at the t.v "Aiibo you didn't tell me what went down at S..." I got cut short by my ringing phone.It was MaMkhize,I showed Lisa and she rolled her eyes.

"MaMkhize?" I said as soon as I answered.

"Ya Ziyanda," she sounded down,She continued."Senzo was involved in a car accident last night and he's in the hospital." She sighed.

My eyes and jaw were literally on the floor.Lisa

asked me what's up and I put MaMkhize on speaker. I was shocked that he was involved in a car accident three days after he re-arranged my body. Aii the Mbatha's are working over time yoo, Camagu Shadu Ka Ndaba Mthiya!

"Ziyanda you there?" She said.

I cleared my throat "Umh yeah I'm still here." I said.

"So you need to come this side so you can visit him Ziyanda..." I interrupted her

"Aibo Visit who? Do you know what that sick prick did to me three days ago?" I said raising my voice.

"Hey hey, who are you talking to like that wena eh? You listen here, you going to take your skinny hairy legs and get here or else!" She shouted.

"I'm still recovering MaMkhize!Menzi hurt me,he be..." I said before she interrupted me.

"I don't care what he did!He should've killed you for all I care,you are nothing but a..."

"Okay." Lisa said dropping the call.

I sighed and laid back on the couch.

"Wow your mother is..."-Lisa

"I know."- me

It went quiet,I guess we both had nothing to say.Regarding Senzo,well I didn't care he deserves every shit coming to him.My phone vibrated,I looked

at it.

"My driver is coming to get you, be ready." Devlin.

I sighed and sat up straight and showed Lisa the text, she smiled.

"You should get ready." She said smiling.

I bit my lower lip and stood up making my way to the bathroom to freshen up. I went to my room and I found Lisa sitting on the bed.

"Help Me," I said pulling everything down from my cupboard.

"Okay." She said adjusting the pillow under her arms and giving me her full attention.

I tried on a few things and she would tell me "no not this one,:

"good but not good enough,"

"not billion dollar worthy,"

"mmmh no."

"Stop,that's it's," she said.I was wearing nude Kara Ribbed Lounge Set and sleepers."Simple but Sexy,now tie your hair into a pony tail and not too much make-up you don't wanna seem needy and desperate.Hoop earrings will also do.I'm out of here." She said walking out.

I fixed my face and wore those earrings.Took my bag and went to the lounge.I got a call from Devlin telling me that Mike is outside.I took my bag and walked to the lift.

I arrived at his apartment and he wasn't there. I walked around the living room. The interior design was out of this world, it would take me ours to describe it so I'm just gonna stick to 'out of this world'. There was a painting that caught my attention, it was where the television is supposed to be. In the painting, the woman was naked, her head was in the front like she was bound, her head was tilted showing her breast with her mouth slightly opened and eyes completely shut, her nipples pointy you could tell they were hard. I moved my eyes up, a man was in front of her looking intently at her exposed sex. She was in a Yoga Butterfly Pose. I found myself biting my lower lip, something about this painting was erotic.

"You are a very curious person, Miss M." He said standing next to me, I didn't turn to look at him.

"Only on things I find interesting." I say still focusing on the painting.

"Interesting to you?" He said,I felt his eyes on me.My heart started racing but I kept my composure.

"Yes." I said.

"Interesting." He said.

"Want something to drink,Miss M?" He asked looking at me,I turned to look at him.

Goodness this guy is so hot,yes white boys are fire but this.This is just.

"Yes," I said.

He moved to the kitchen area,I followed him and stood behind the counter.He gave me a glass of

something I didn't know but hopefully I'll know it once the liquid comes in contact with my taste buds.

"Thank you," I said taking a sip of ice cold "Water?" I asked crossing my eyebrows. My body got goosebumps, I shivered.

"Enjoy." He said not smiling.

I felt his eyes on my now hard titties, okay I confess cold things turn me on. I shifted my gaze to something else and swallowed.

"I want to show you something," He said leading the way.

"Okay." I said following him upstairs.

He led me to a closed door and he stopped and turned to look at me.

"Are you ready?" He asked inserting the key.

"Umh sure." I said not sure if I was ready or not.

He opened the door and the room was pitch black since the lights were off. He turned them on and...

"What the fuck?" I asked looking around." What in the Fifty Shades is this?"

The room was black but the furniture was red. The bedding was red, couch was red, and the kinky thingies were also red.

"What is this?" I asked Devlin.

"Our play room if only you agree," He said walking closer.

I walked around touching things that I cannot name,feeling soft fabric of the silk sheet.The head boards,literally everything.

"I..." I was about to say something but he interrupted me.

"There are terms," He said with a straight face.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (18SLV)

9.

It's confirmed, this guy watched a lot of Fifty shades of grey on repeat for him to show me this room and tell me about "terms". I went to the table like thing, it had that thing that bounds and separates legs, I touched it. Okay I really need to Google the names of these objects when I get home. The table was comfortable and soft maybe it's because of the sponge under the red towel. I pressed my hand hard on the sponge and they went deep, all along Devlin was looking at me. I exhaled.

"Why do you have this room? What is it for?" I asked him.

"Those are the terms, Miss M." He said. I think I saw a reflection of desire and Want in his eyes but his jaw stated otherwise.

"What? I'm not allowed to ask questions?" I asked holding in a laugh. He nodded and I burst out of laughter. "Come on, I'm a Black girl and we are very curious and if we are curious about somethings we ask questions." I said chuckling and turning to the bed. "Those are the terms" I said imitating his voice.

"Very well than, black girl." He said sarcastically.

It went quiet for a while. Well on my side I was thinking, hard. Devlin is rich and can make things happen I mean I'm a graduated mmmh no Zee you'll look cheap if you do that just go with the flow I mean you got nothing to loose.

"What's in for me, Mr Simons?" I asked still not facing him.

"Anything that your heart desires, Ms M." He said. I

heard his footsteps approaching me.

"Oh wow my own personal genie," I said sarcastically. I felt the air behind me closing in and Devlin's strong presence crowding my space, I held my breath.

"If that's what you want to call me than yes," He said. His warm minty fresh breath hitting the back of my neck and ear. "Breathe." He said.

It was only then that I realised I was holding in my breath. I did as told and my shoulders relaxed a bit. As much as I wanna get down and dirty with this guy but all these tools are not necessary, I mean why not fuck the old fashioned way not all this "tie me up" shit.

I looked around the room, what if I say YES SIR and this guy hurts me beyond repair. I've used pain as a

coping mechanism before but what if I get into this and find it too much for me to bare that I end up committing suicide?

"Look Devlin,I'm not into kinky stuff and you got the wrong..." I got cut short by my vibrating phone in my purse,I took it out and looked at it.

"When you done opening your legs for every dick and Tom,make sure you are here Friday morning or else you'll have me to deal with Ziyanda." -MaMkhize

Fuck this,fuck life.I turned around and faced Devlin who was now a tongue away from me.

"I wanna do it,You can tie me up right now if you want." I said breathing heavily.

I've always told myself that nothing my mother do or

does will hurt me anymore but I guess I was lying. Everything she does or do hurts, a lot and I don't want to go back to cutting myself. Maybe subjecting myself to this will bring different kind of pain that will be mixed with pleasure?

"What is the cause of the change of heart, Miss M." He asked with a raised eyebrow.

"I may have found something that's in it for me." My voice raw. He grabbed my waist tight and pulled me to him hard.

"Uhhh" I moaned well not intentionally I mean I wasn't ready.

I tossed my phone on the bed and moved my hands to his face so I can kiss him. Adrenaline rush, body excited like I was doing something wrong. You know the thrill you get when doing something wrong? Yup

that's what I was feeling. He moved his head to the side and removed my hands on his face, ouch! I chewed my lower lip in embarrassment. I wanted to move away from him but his stony body was blocking me, I looked down suddenly feeling regretful and sad.

"The terms first." His voice deep with desire.

"Are they written in paper?" I asked.

"No," he said "here." Pointing the side of his head. I nodded.

"First and foremost Ms M. I want you to use your words when you talking to me, no nodding." He was saying all this while staring at me. "You are or will be required to use Mr Simons or SIR at the end of your sentence. You are not allowed to touch me. Your safe word is Moonlight." He said looking deep into my

eyes.

"Moonlight?" I asked and he pointed at the window and there was a moon outside of course*bored tone*.

"If you get cheeky with me,You get punished.Disrespect me,you get punished. Go against anything I say,you also get punished." He said,than side smiled before he continued."For instance you just broke a rule I just told you,turn around." He said leaving me confused.

"What?" I asked.I'm pretty sure the expression on my face was going well with the question.

"Two.Turn around and bend over." He said taking a step back.

I swallowed,I turned around and bent over holding the bed.

"When you break such rules this is what you get," He said.

I felt a hot sting on my ass I gasped,he spanked Me.

"Mmmh" I said drawing in a breath.Another spank on the same cheek I closed my eyes taking in the pain.

"Do you understand your punishments?" He asked brushing my butt cheeks.

"Yes,yes sir." My voice was low.

The way he was brushing my ass was turning me on especially the pain he brought to me by spanking

me.I was gyrating my hips.I heard him groan.He removed his hands from my butt.

"Stand Up Straight." He said moving back.

I stood up straight without turning.

"Good girl." He said.

"Am I required to talk when ever I want,Sir?"I asked not sure if I was or was not allowed.

"Yes." He said."Turn around" I did.

"Take off your clothes slowly,I want to see every piece of fabric on your body being removed." He said leaning on the table on the side of the bed.

I removed my top slowly and my tits sprung out, I wasn't wearing a bra. I removed my shoes first before my pants.

"I see you took interest in that painting?" He asked.

"Yes, Sir " I said.

I was now fully naked with Devlin examining my body making every limb crave for his touch. I didn't think this is how tonight was gonna turn out.

"Want to know how the woman in the painting felt?" He asked taking off his suit jacket and rolling up his shirt sleeves.

I was curious so I nodded before answering.

"Yes,Sir" I said.

"You know Ms.M curiosity killed a cat." He said opening a drawer than takes out a Black box.

"Yeah but I'm not a cat,Mr Simons." I said and he chuckled.

He opened the box and it was red inside.The box was filled with metal handcuffs,candles, A cat-o'nine-tales, A blindfold,A string of beads and a few other things that I didn't recognize.He told me to go to the other side of the bed and lie on the fluffy carpet.

"This is dumb" I mumbled and he chuckled.

"Are you or are you not going to lie down Miss M?" He asked.

"Okay this is really dumb".I said lying down.

He chuckled than chained my hands to each end of the bed.He fastens my bound hands while looking right at me with his eyes which have turned dark,I whimper.

He trailed his fingertip on my bareback going all the way to my thigh.He pulled my right leg up than pulled the rope on my right wrist and tied it with the one that was on my ankle,it was tight and I felt the rope cutting through my skin.He went to the other side and did the same with my left leg and wrist,all this time he was looking at me while trailing his fingertips on my inner thigh.I couldn't move,I was bound by him.

"Can't talk now,Miss M?," he asked running his finger in my sex,I gasp."Are you perhaps humiliated,Miss M?,"I was was stretched open for him.My privates were out on display with my back slightly arched,I

don't know if I was humiliated or not but what I know is that I was very turned on even though I was completely exposed.

"No." I said with my eyes closed and my head thrown back. "You are so very wet," he says then stroke his fingertip on my naviculus and pushed his thumb in my opening, I moaned. "But not ready." He removed his thumb, I opened my eyes. "I'm ready," it came out as a whisper which frustrated me. My sex tightens.

"Are you ready?" He asked taking his sweet time removing his clothes, HIS cock hard as a rock with veins popping. "Are you certain that you are ready, Miss M?" He slowly went down on his knees and knelt in front of me. "Yes." My body felt heavy because every sensation has rushed to my bound legs that I can not move.

"Are you ready, Miss M?" He asked a bit louder now.

"Yessssssssss!" I said shouting. If he doesn't insert his dick now I'm gonna explode.

"Have you ever been fucked, Miss M?" He asked rubbing his tip in my clit .

"Yes, Sir" I said softly

"Not thoroughly, Ms M. I'm going to fuck you thoroughly tonight" He said positioning himself.

.

.

To be continued

Done editing

Roleplay(18SLV)

10.

I am spread open,I can't touch him or myself and I can not move my body.I certainly can't close my legs to hide my now throbbing gristle pussy.I tilted my head to the side and closed my eyes.A part of me wished I didn't agree to this even though I wasn't humiliated at all but MaMkhize invaded my head but a bigger part of me was greatly aroused.

I anticipated his move but- whimper when I felt him move away from me instead of shoving his dick deep inside my over flowing folds.I sighed heavily with my eyes still closed.

"Patience," he said as if he can tell I was getting frustrated." Tonight I might just have to tease you but I want you as much as you want me,maybe more.

"Mhh." I said.

He was moving around the room opening drawers if I'm not mistaken. His footsteps stopped, I held my breath.

"Open your eyes," he said. "Look at me, Miss M."

I opened my eyes slowly and moved my head to his direction, the room was now nicely dimmed.

"Are you in pain, Miss M?" He asked

I swallowed. I was very much frustrated and horny to care about pain.

"No." I said trying to move but to no luck, I sighed.

"Very well than." He said disappearing to the other side of the room before he came back holding a box of matches and a red thick candle. I got scared.

He went to the dresser and lit up the candle. "The candle wax can be very arousing and exciting Miss M," he said as if he saw my questioning eyes. "Do you know what the candle wax does to the skin?"

I swallowed before answering. "It burns the skin for a few seconds than it tightens on the skin?" I said. I know this from back when I was a child, I would do it just to see the wax tightens and cracks on the skin and it doesn't leave burns.

"True, but..."

"Oh..."

"Disappointed Ms M?" He asked turning to look at me.

"No." I said chewing on my lower lip.

"That thing you do,why?" He asked crossing his eye brows.Judging by the way he was looking at me told me that he was talking about me chewing my lower lip.

I didn't know what to tell him because I chew them when I'm frustrated or scared,well in this case I'm very much frustrated.

"It uh feels nice when I do it." I lied and I'm pretty sure he saw right through me but didn't ask further.

"All right." He said.

I don't know Devlin that much but what I've come to know about him is that he is a closed book,he

doesn't like prying.

He moves my way with the candle in his hand. He kneels in front of me again. His hand cups my sex when I least expected it, I moaned softly. I wanted to move and tell him to stop playing games and fuck me thoroughly like he said he would tonight.

"What do you feel, Miss M?" He asked trailing his finger tip in my inner thigh.

"Tu-turned on, Sir" I said softly.

"Huh! I'm Sir now? He asked amused.

I giggled lightly knowing that I haven't been addressing him as Sir and knowing that I'll get punished.

"Yes,Sir." I said wanting to move but nothing.

The rope was doing a number on my skin.My wrists were getting numb and Devlin was methodically moving at his own pace.I closed my eyes.

I felt a rough stubble of his beard on my inner thigh than his tongue in a soft horizontal line in my valva.My breath was coming in small gasps.Whatever pain,regret and what not got replaced by want,desire,need and mostly desperation.

His mouth devours mine,I wasn't expecting him to kiss me at all.His tongue laving me to A rhythm that drove me completely insane.

His finger was teasing me.He moved away from my face all the way down to my nookie.His thumb together with his tongue brought about erotic power

to my clit that had me arching my back and screaming a little. I wanted to hold him so bad, I wanted to feel his hair in my fingers while I push his head deeper. I wanted to grind my hips so he can accidentally slip his tongue in my vagina hole but I couldn't do none of that-I was bound by Devlin.

I felt the tidal wave of pleasure about to wash over me, I wanted to close my legs but...

His hands move to my hips to hold me completely still even though I was. I fell back taking it all in. Devlin's tongue, mouth and teeth were working on some erotic make-believe on me. I saw fairy-godmother waving her magic wand on some "Bibbidi-Bobbidi-Boo" shit. I saw the sparks as she waves her wand. Devlin's last lick had me squirting.

"Fuckkkkkk!!" I screamed as my body shook. I've never had an orgasm from a guy before and this, this was...

"God." I said as reality returns to me and I gasped.

I was tired all I wanted was for him to untie me but instead I felt him graze my nipple and I flinched and arched up. I opened my eyes and saw a victorious smile on Devlin's face. He lifted the candle up and he tilted it and the wax dropped on my belly button, I screamed.

"Fuck!" It was painful but the temperature was quickly changing which made me want more, the sensation I was feeling was....

"Ahhh!" He did it again but this time he moved the candle around my belly button all the way to my most sensitive part which was my inner thigh, my body shook. It was painful because it was near my pussy lips. I closed my eyes taking in the pain. He did it again on my left thigh, while I was focusing on that

I felt a sting where he had dropped the wax.I shot my eyes open while screaming.He had a whip in his other hand.I was breathing heavily.

"Devlin No." I said softly wanting to break free.He dropped the whip on my right inner thigh,I creamed and creamed in the process.

"What do you call me?" His voice was deep and hoarse,it was scary?

"Sir!" I shouted."Sir please." I was about to cry and I think he saw that too and he tossed the whip aside and rubbed his dick head in my clit and opening before he shoved it in forcefully.I gasped.

"Fuck." He groaned and took a few breaths before he started moving.

He started off slow and he picked up his pace. I was screaming so loud that I'm pretty sure he will get reported by his neighbors next morning.

"Fuck Zee." He said fucking me.

He was fucking me so good. He wasn't going fast nor slow, his thrusts were deep and sometimes long and that made me want to touch him.

"I want to touch you, Simons Please!" I said hoping he'll untie me but no.

Like he said earlier, he did fuck me thoroughly that I had difficulty climbing the bed when we were done. He had to carry me to the bed after untying me.

"Sleep." He said kissing my forehead and turning me around so he can spoon me from behind.

"From now on,you are mine and mine alone." He said
in my ear.

I was too tired to respond so I just nodded and let
sleep take over.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

11.

I opened my eyes and moaned from the pain I felt when I moved my legs. My wrists felt heavy. I slept nicely locked in Devlin's arms with my head in his soft yet hard chest. I thought about what happened last night. Well yes sis got thoroughly fucked even though my wrists are bruised, thanks to my dark complexion they are un-noticeable. I moved my body to Devlin's side while moving my hand hoping to touch him or feel him but he wasn't there. I turned to his side and it was cold meaning he left bed hours ago. I sighed. I don't know what this means for real I mean his terms and what he said last night when he was cuddling me.

I got off the bed and made it. We actually slept in this very creepy room. I saw a black silk robe on top of the dresser and went to take it than slid it in my

body. I made way out of the room all the way to the kitchen. He was not there. I searched for him everywhere but couldn't find him. Okay I was getting frustrated and angry that he left Me in his apartment without informing me or leave a note rather.

"Frustrated, Miss?" His voice came in from behind me. I stood still. I heard slow footsteps making their way to me. I felt him behind, my pulse picked up.

"You know, the least you could do is turn to look at me since you wanted to see me so bad." His words were followed by a light chuckle, I fiddled with the robe belt.

"Who said I wanted to see you, Simons?" I said smiling, I bit my lower lip holding on to the belt right.

"Is that so?" He asked not moving an inch.

"Yes, Simons." I said.

"If that's the case than you wouldn't have looked for me in every corner of this apartment." He said chuckling.

Can he stop chuckling! It did unspeakable things and it was slowly waking up the heat from yesterday.

"I wasn't looking for you but my clothes." I said.

"Oh?" He said. I got a hint of disappointment in his voice.

"I mean, isn't that's supposed to happen Mr Simons?" I asked.

Okay I don't know where I was going with this.

"Elaborate, Miss M." He said.

"Aren't you the one who is supposed to elaborate on this whole thing I mean I don't wan..." He interrupted me.

"Turn around." He commanded and I complied slowly so.

I looked at him and he was looking at me, I smiled genuinely and he couldn't help but side smile. At least. He was only in his sweat pants and nothing on top. Lord have mercy on my weak self.

"What I meant was, you weren't clear on your terms Mr Simons." I said trying so hard not to trail off because of my shortening breath. He moved closer to me, leaving no space for air to pass through/between us.

"During breakfast." He said.

"Okay but who is making it?" I whispered unintentionally.

"I am." He said holding my waist.

"Oh good,or else ubuzodla um'fudumezo." (You'd eat leftovers)I said teasingly.He looked at me confused,I patted his chest and moved to the kitchen area leaving him there.

He came to the kitchen and took out Kosher salt,black pepper,minced fresh chives 1 unsalted butter,2 cheddar cheese and 3 eggs.

"Omelet?" I asked.

"Yes." He said.

The way his muscles flexed when he was cutting/chopping. He had a tattoo on his back, I looked at it and couldn't make out what it was but it looked beautifully sexy on him.

"Soak it all in Ma." He said without turning. My breath hinged at the word "Ma". I turned away.

"Done," he put the plate in front of me. "Bon Appétit." He smiled lightly and he went to make his.

"What? You can't be serious." I laughed.

We were now eating, I waited for him to finish his so we can eat together. Well he just told me that I'm not allowed to see someone and that I have to be by his

side all the time when he needs me,what about work broe?

"Okay don't you think that's a bit extreme Simons?" I asked before chewing.

"No it's not,you are like a uh- girlfriend."He said.

"Your girlfriend you mean?" I asked looking right at him and he flinched."Okay."

"If you are able to keep up-I mean bare everything for two full months than I will have to keep you."He said.

"Keep me?" I asked knowing very well what that meant.

"Yes Miss Me keep you." Yooh iyaphanga lendoda.

"Okay than." I said smiling. "So am I allowed to you know...start everything or I should wait for you to..."

"Depends."

"I See."

"But you are allowed to do anything you would your boyfriend."

"Yes,Sir." I said and he chuckled.

We finished eating and I went to the sink and washed the dishes.I was feeling his gaze penetrating through my back as I was washing the dishes.I finished and and wiped the sink.I felt his hand brushing my arm softly.I stopped what I was doing and stood still.

"You have a nice body, Miss M." He whispered in my ear. And you know what was happening to my body right?

He removed the robe from the back of my neck and kissed me. He went all up to my ear and bit it hard, I screamed.

"Mhh your screams." His mhh vibrated in my ear.

He untied the robe and removed it from my body. He used the belt to bind my hands to the tap. Okay.

"Push your ass up." He commanded and I complied.

"I love how your cunt responds to my touch." He said rubbing his tip in my wet nookie hole.

"Yes." I said

He pushed his dick softly,I pushed my ass up some more even though it was difficult.He moved back and forth,back and forth moving his waist in circles.

"Ohh Simons." I moaned "fuck yes." This guy is a certified Shag-God I'm telling you.The things he was making me feel,Gawdd.He picked up his pace going faster,harder and deeper.He was groaning loud and I was screaming his name louder. He used his knee to part my legs and he fucked me like he ain't fucked in a while.He was spanking me so hard and fucking me even harder till I felt my body giving up on me and I was losing my breath.He stopped as held me tight,if he didn't I was gonna faint.

"Are you all right,Miss M." He asked brushing my belly,I had my head on his chest breathing

heavily. After a few minutes I caught my breath.

"Yes I am, Sir." He was still brushing my belly.

"Are you certain, Miss M?" He asked.

"Yes, please continue." I said gyrating my hips since he was still inside me.

"Very well than." He said cupping my breasts and fondling with my hard and sensitive nipples while moving slowly, I moaned.

He pulled out and picked my left leg up and placed on the sink. Thank God sis is flexible because wow. He rubbed my clit with his tip for a couple of seconds before he entered me again. He fucked me so hard and good I wanted to break free from the bondage but I didn't want to break the rules. The sink

was moving and making noise,I swore it was about to break.

"DEV-FUCK." An orgasm hit me hard my whole body shook.I balanced my head with my arms.He held onto me tight while fucking me.Yeah the sink was breaking because the water was starting to make noise,it was leaking a little.

"Devlin the tap." I called out to him but he was lost in his own world of pleasure that caused the tap to break and the water went flying up than back down on us,I gasped and His body got stiff and he dug his nails deeper in my thighs pushing his dick deeper and deeper,he shot his load inside me and he took a step back after.I removed my leg from the sink and fell down on my butt catching my breath.He came and sat next to me,the water was splashing us and making a mess but we couldn't careless we were still lost in the make-believe.

I laughed and he joined in. The tap was getting heavy now since it's one of those long taps that you turn if you want cold water or hot water.

"Untie me." I said and he did, after he tossed the tap to the side and tilted his head back and pressed it on the cupboard closing his eyes.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

12.

We sat on the floor for a minutes without talking or moving.The whole kitchen floor was wet,the water was moving to the dining area.

"You cleaning this is up." He said tilting his head my way and looking down on me.

"Aiibo I'm not the one who broke the tap haa." I said whining like a child to their parent,he chuckled.

"You are cleaning this up." He said with a raised eyebrow and an intimidating face.

"Lol." I said standing up quickly.

He also stood up,I tried running but the floor was slippery.I ran to the lounge area screaming because he was also running funny because of the water with his big shaft dangling side to side.

"Devlin I'm not playing with you!" I said laughing.

I felt his arms snake around my waist and he lifted me up,I screamed laughing and he put me down on the polished brown coffee table.He laid me there and opened my legs.

"No Devlin it's swollen and hot." I said as he got between my legs.

He didn't say anything,he walked to the kitchen and opened the fridge and took out something.I laid in that cold coffee table with my eyes closed anticipating Devlin's move.I felt something cold on

my nipple and his teeth grazing on it,I opened my eyes.The was a cup full of ice on the couch next to us.Devlin was sucking my nipple with ice,it was cold but really arousing.His other hand was on my other boob massaging and pinching my nipple.I moaned.I moved my legs to my belly opening myself up some more and showing Dev that my nookie wants some action too.I held his head and pushed it down on my tit,he stopped what he was doing and looked at me.He stood up and went to the kitchen again and came back with the silk wet robe belt.

He dropped it hard on my belly it made that "manqa" sound.

"Ouwwh." I moaned.

He moved to my face and kissed me.He took my hands and moved them to my head without breaking the kiss.He pulled me up till my head was not on table but my body.I looked at him but he wasn't

looking at me but to what he was doing.He tied my hands on each leg of the table using the robe belt.He hit my nipple when he was passing by.He put my feet on the table and separated my legs and tied them up.I don't know what he tied me with but it was tight yet so smooth.

I couldn't see him or what he was doing,all I could see was the fire place and little bit of the painting and on the sides too.All I could do was close my eyes and anticipate his move but Devlin was a master of manipulation,he was a whole sensei,Mr Miyagi himself.I felt him pull my back up "fuck" it was painful and really uncomfortable.He place a cushion under my back.I breathed.

"You said your cunt is swollen?" He asked squeezing my inner thighs.

"Yes,Sir." I said biting my lower lip.

"It's hot, Miss M?" He asked brushing my opening and pushing his thumb from time to time.

"Yes, Sir." I said gyrating my hips as his thumb is deep inside me.

"Isn't it supposed to be?" He asked brushing my clit.

"Well I..." I stopped and he chuckled.

I felt his warm breath hit my nuna than his tongue licking my walls and my clit. He did that for some time making me really wet. He would push his tongue in my hole, he was licking it, drawing circles inside my nookie. He would pull my clit with his lips, bite it, lick it Goodness it was so uh so- I don't have the words. I was moaning so loud that my voice would sometimes trail off 'causing me to groan. I wanted to touch myself, play with myself while looking right at

Devlin.

I heard shuffling than I felt a really cold sensation on my clit,my body shivered,it was dripping all the way down to my nookie hole.

"Ohhh Dev-" I bit my lower lip.

He sucked on my clit with ice,my lower body shook.

"Uhhh,owwww my gosh Dev..." he pushed the ice inside my hole."AHHHHH" I wanted to close my legs but-

I wanted him,I wanted him inside me.Filling me up and fucking me thoroughly so.I wanted Devlin so bad.

"Dev-Simons I-I want you please." I moaned as he

was still working me.

"You want me?" He asked

"Yes Daddy please." I said moving my hips.

He spanked the side of butt my cheek lightly.

"How do you want me, Miss M." He asked brushing where he spanked me.

"Anyhow you want to have me Simons, I can take it just give it to me please." I begged.

I didn't care if begging for a dick was making me look like a whore, all I wanted at that moment was to be fucked, by Devlin.

"As you wish,My Lady." He said.

I thought he was going to untie me instead he fucked me tied up.He slightly parted my knees and held on to them.His strokes were hard and fast.My neck was starting to cramp but the pleasure made me bare all that.He was going deeper now way too deep,I was screaming very loud.I tried moving my head up but it was painful as fuck.I was now focused on the pain than pleasure.I got extremely happy when I felt the rope on my feet loosening up,he untied me and put my legs on his shoulders and murdered my pussy.

"Moonlight!" I shouted,he stopped and pulled out fast.

I had tears in my eyes,him inside me was not that painful but the position was really uncomfortable and really painful.He came up to my face and he looked at me before untying me.My arms were

numb, really numb. He picked me up and went to sit on the couch. I put my hands on his neck since I was sitting on top of him. I put my face on his neck and gosh it fitted perfectly. He was brushing my back.

I was now calm and my arms were not that numb anymore. I looked at him and he looked at me. There was something scary in his eyes, they were so dark and full of I don't know if I was reading him correctly but they were full of secrets, misery, hate, power and control. I was not willing to do this whole tie me up shit. I was gonna break the rules and make sure I break the punishments too. I cupped his face and kissed him, at first he didn't respond until I sucked on his lip really hard and he responded. Our tongues danced in synch with each other. His hands moved to my butt and he put his feet on the table. He was squeezing, spanking and brushing my ass.

I moved up a bit without breaking the kiss and got a hold of his thick white dick and positioned it. I sat on

it slowly taking it all in.I pulled out and looked at Devlin's face.He had his lower lip between his teeth with his eyes closed.When his dick was all in,I gyrated my hips and he shot his eyes open and looked at my hips.He moved his hands to my hips still looking at them.I moved them faster like I was belly dancing.

"Fuck Yes." He said closing his eyes.

I bounced up and down up and down moving in circles.I wanted Devlin to feel all the pleasure without the cuffs or robes,and he was damn feeling it.

"Shit Melanice." He said groaning.

He called me by my middle name,okay.He put his hands under my ass and helped me bounce up and down while he moved his waist.

"Ohhhhhw!" I moaned in his mouth.

Feeling his smooth skin on mine was arousing itself not to mention his hard strong arms around me. I moved my head to his shoulder and bite it since he was fucking me hard now. I couldn't keep up anymore so I let him fuck me. I long came when his body got stiff and it shook causing him to go deeper and deeper and he came inside me, again. I brushed his chest gently. We "mmmh'ed" until we calmed down. We stayed like that for minutes.

"Mel?" He said right on my ear, I shivered.

I had my face on his neck. "Mmmh." I said

"We are going to drown, let us go." He said.

I opened my eyes and looked around and yes,yes we were.

"I think you should take me home." I said brushing the back of his head and while looking at him.

"No." He said.

"Why not?" I asked him confused.

"You spending the day with me." He said spanking my ass.

"Okay but not here,I don't wanna die young." I said.

"Can't swim,Miss M?" He asked.

"No so let's go." I said trying to stand up but he held

me in place.

"I see." He said standing up with me in his arms, his dick went even deeper since he didn't pull out.

"Ssssssssf uh huh." He chuckled.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

13.

This whole thing with Devlin was different,we've spent a day together but I already felt something for him.When he groaned my middle name I lost it.I know he thinks he'll never love again but I Ziyanda Melanice Mbatha will make sure he loves again.I do not know what caused him to be like this but mina Zee will make sure he loves again.

"A penny for your thoughts?" He asked giving me a little attention before focusing on the road.

"Well I doubt you worth a penny,Mr Simons." I said smiling.

Before we left the apartment Devlin called "his

people" to take care of the mess HE created.

"So you thinking about me?" He asked.

"As much as I don't want too but you always invade my mind." I said looking at him,he had a small smile.

"I like your confidence,Ms M.It's hard finding confident women such as yourself.I admire you even though you are very weak." He said.

"Thank you but on the weak part,you are most certainly wrong Mr S." I said.

"Elaborate Miss M." He said.

I don't know where we were driving too but the ride seemed to take longer than anticipated.

"I am not weak Mr S let's just say You make me weak." I said chuckling.

"Well than I'm glad to make you weak so I can have you anywhere and anyhow I want." He said.

I bit my lower lip. Even though my sex was swollen, hearing him talk like that made me want him. I sighed.

"Everyone deserves a break Ms M and so do you." He said like he saw how I was shifting on the seat.

"True but only when that person wants a break or you telling me that you can't keep up? You tired?" I teased.

I felt his eyes eating up my flesh.

"I feel like You are challenging me Ms M?" His voice deeper now.

"If that's how you want to see it than yes,yes I am." I teased again.

"You will get hurt Ms M and we don't want that," he said looking at me for a while " Well at least not now,it's still early for that." He said turning to the road.

"I see but my challenge includes no binding,no cuffs,no tugging of ropes," I said turning to look at him with my whole body. "Simply no kinky stuff and see if you can keep up." I said.

"What is it with you and wanting to touch me?" He asked.

"I want to feel your skin against mine and my hands feeling your hard body,that only is erotic and very arousing on it's own." I said slowly closing my eyes imagining my hands digging his back while he's knee deep in pussy.

"I see." He said.

It was quiet.I have never been like this,maybe this naughty and thirsty behaviour of mine is caused by right amount of dick or maybe that I haven't had sex in a while.All i could think about is dick,dick,dick and nothing more.

He pulled up at some house,the only house in this area.The house was surrounded by trees.I looked at him.

"It's a secret location." He said like he read my mind.

"Hope I won't get pregnant." I mumbled but I remembered something.

"Oh my goodness Devlin I'm not on the pill!" I shouted.

He looked at me like I just lost all my marbles.

"Devlin, why are you so chilled about this? I mean we've been fucking without a rubber and I'm not on any contraception and you..." He interrupted me

"Calm your tits down Miss M." He opened the door and got off.

We were parked in front of the glass house like the ones in Malibu or Beverley Hills. He opened the door for me and I got out. I didn't like how chilled he was, it

made me feel some type of way.

"Devlin I..."

"Hush." He placed his finger on my lips hushing me.

We walked to the house and I was in no mood to drool over the beautifully designed/decorated house I mean I'm still young to have a baby and I'm getting married on Saturday, I can not afford to be pregnant my mother will kill me.

He told me to sit down and and gave me two pills and glass of water.

"What is this?" I asked looking at the pills.

"Drink up." He said.

I drank the pills and looked at him.

"Oh you are here..." said a sweet melodic voice. I turned my head to the direction of the voice. "Ohh and you brought company?" Said a slender blond woman with blowjob lips(bottocs).

"Oh wow." I said mumbling and finishing my glass of water.

She made her way to us, oh to Devlin and she gave him a kiss on his cheek than they hugged for the longest time, I cleared my throat.

"Oh my bad, I'm Zara." She said touching her chest.

"Nice." I said.

"What's your name?" She said with a smile.

"Ziyanda." I said with my Zulu accent.

"Sweet." She said turning to Devlin. "Is she the new maid?" She asked putting her hands on Devlin's chest. Okay.

"I didn't know models were maids these days?" Said a chilled Devlin.

Yes Ziyanda was getting really frustrated.

"Oh she's a model? She doesn't look like one I mean her sense of style resembles that of a maid." She said smiling wildly at me.

I looked at myself, I was wearing a button front longline denim skirt with a white crop tee and my nude push-ins. Lisa approved this look and she is a self proclaimed fashion icon so I didn't get what this bitch was on about. Compared to her I was a double doze of all that she-cup of nothing compared to me for real. With her black two-piece looking like she's going to court or some shit like that. I wasn't about to sit here and listen to this racist bitch.

"Okay this maid's gonna go Now." I said pulling my bag to me and making my way to the front door to request an uber.

I thought Devlin was gonna try to stop me or follow me but he didn't. The uber came and it drove me home. I was hurt to say the least. After that day I told myself I was done with Devlin Simons.

"Awwww you nasty little biach." She said hugging me.

Yes I told her everything and I mean everything. We were on our favourite spot, our couch eating corndogs.

"Wow I mean you got fucked thoroughly that's gotta count for something." She said.

"The sex was great but that blowjob lipped woman was shit, I mean do I look like a maid to you? Devlin, Devlin didn't even reprimand her. Fuck him and his large thick sexy good dick that drove me to the nearest hell." I said the last part slowly and and kissing the corndog.

"Okay, you are not about to do that in front of me No." She said yanking the dog from my hand.

"Hey! I was gonna eat that!" I shouted.

"Kiss it or eat It? Anyways no." She said eating it.

"You nasty!" I said giving her a nasty look.

"Better me than you mama." She said.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18 SLV)

14.

Lisa was on top of me tickling the shit out of me because I took the last corndog and shoved it in my mouth than threw the stick at her.

"Spit it!" She said pulling the other half of it that was not inside my mouth.

"Mooo!"(No) I said pushing her off me.

"You will learn to share Zee." She brought her face closer and bit it biting me in the process.

"Ouch!" I said swallowing. "Unasty wena nxii!"

"Lol,lol lol lol lol." She said twerking on me.

"Get off me Lisa!" I said spanking her.

"You know that song? Papa rapa papa rapa papa," she was nodding her head.

"Turn the lights on if you afraid of the dark." I sang

"No don't start with that part!" She stopped twerking.

"What part should I sing than?" She had my hands pinned on the floor.

"I owe you,yeah yeah just the way you make me feel,them other jiggas ain't for real."she sang

"I'll always find sometime for my baby,time for my baby yeah..." I skipped a few lyrics.

"Mxm why you gotta be such a buzz kill?" She asked frustrated.

"Suka phezu kwami." I said.

"No I won't. So now I'm gonna start a song and you will sing it right, you hear?" She said threatening me.

"Yes." I said with a small smile.

I wasn't about to participate in her game so I pushed her off me when she least expected it. She caught on and we wrestled on the floor.

"So when are you changing your hair back?" I said sitting down.

"To What?" She asked.

I looked at her blankly.

"I even forgot what colour is you natural hair." I said.

"It's red." She said changing the channel to Nickelodeon. The repeats of Sam and Cat were on.

"Are you saying that because you saw that Sam and Cat were on and you thought about Cat's hair?" I said looking at her.

"No I'm a red head." She said.

"Since when do red heads call themselves red heads?" I asked her.

"Since this one is black." She smiled.

"Lisa." I said slowly defeated.

"Don't you know that saying that goes like this-ONCE YOU GO BLACK YOU'LL NEVER GO BACK?" She asked.

"But that doesn't make you black Lisa." I said."just because you fucking with black dudes doesn't make you black." I continued.

There was a knock on the door.We looked at each other,we shook our heads simultaneously.

"Not until later tonight." She said standing up.She meant her visitor.

"I don't have any." I said.

She went to open the door.

"Oh Devlin,Hi?" She said.

Devlin?What is he doing here?My heart skipped a beat.

"Afternoon Miss McKenzie."said his deep voice."Is Melanice home,Miss McKenzie?" He asked.

Please say no,please say no.

"Oh you call her by her second name,wow.Anyways yes she's home,you may come in."

I focused on the t.v avoiding Devlin's eyes.

"Miss M?" He said.

I ignored him.

"May I talk to you in private, please." He begged.

"There's nothing to talk about." I said still focused on the t.v.

"I believe there's plenty to talk about." He said.

"I'll be in my roo-" said Lisa.

"No we'll go to my room." I said standing up.

"What ever you do make sure you use a rubber

'cause the morning after pills are sold out." Said Lisa.

Devlin chuckled, I looked at her.

"What the fuck?" I mumbled.

"I said what I said now go." She turned to the t.v.

I led the way to my room and Mr followed me. I was wearing a bum-short and a large Jersey and socks. The Jersey was pulled to my waist at the back only. We got in and I closed the door and went to sit on the bed.

"Why didn't you tell me you were leaving?" He asked. His face has suddenly turned dark. I swallowed.

"I did tell you." I said putting my hands in side the Jersey.

"You did?Couldn't you wait for my response?" He asked.

"Devlin you were busy with your boojie sweetheart who called me a maid." I said.

"She didn't call you a maid." His voice calm now.

"Oh wow so you defending her but you couldn't defend me?Look Devlin I don't know why you here but if you here to tell that,that blowjob lipped woman didn't call me a maid than I will have to ask you to voestek." I said smiling.

Oh my gosh I just...

"Blowjob liped woman?" He asked amused. He was leaning on the wall with his hands in his pockets.

"Oh come on don't tell me you've never noticed her lip job, nose job and silicone ass?" I said rolling my eyes.

"Wow you are truly an observer." He said side smiling.

"Lisa can vouch that." I said. "What's up with you and that woman Dee?" I asked.

"There is nothing going on between Zara and myself." He said.

"Well maybe not now but it seemed as though you two have a history." I said.

"There is nothing going on between Zara and myself." He repeated his earlier statement.

"Like I said Devlin-"

"I SAID THERE IS NOTHING GOING ON BETWEEN ZARA AND MYSELF!" He shouted.

I jumped a little. Oh there is definitely something going on.

"So can we please move on?" He said calmly.

I nodded slowly.

"Are you thinking of getting married to him?" He asked.

"What are you on about?" I asked.

"I saw how panicked you were earlier when you told me you not on the pill." He said.

He was right I was panicked but not for that reason well not entirely.

"No not for that reason." I said.

"For what than? Saturday is only two days away and we both know you'll do anything your mother says." He said pissing me off.

"Okay now you in my business." I said calmly.

"I'm part of that business." He said.

"Devlin you re-" he interrupted me.

"You need to choose between doing what your mother wants or me?" He said with a straight face.

"You giving me an-"

"Yes."

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

15.

Okay maybe I have this shit of attracting crazy,maybe I need to go to KwaNogqaza to get cleansed because wow.Here he was giving me an ultimatum when he indirectly told me he's not the type to fall in love but he was all up in here telling me to choose.

Yes he was right about one thing though,I'd do anything my mom says we'll used too.Now that I'm working and I'm my own person,I won't do shit MaMkhize tells me to do.As I was sitting in bed thinking about this whole thing with Devlin standing not so far away from me.I came up with something but I wasn't going to share it with him but Lisa.Devlin loves being in control and I think he gets devastated/frustrated when he's not.All this time he was looking at me,his eyes never and I mean never

left me.

"I need some time." I said.

He didn't reply right away he just stared at me.

"What's there to think about?" He asked.

"A lot Devlin,I mean let's say I choose you,will you marry me or love me?In your terms you didn't mention anything about love or being in love so I assumed that you not the type to fall in love or love.So I'm asking you right now Mr Simons if I choose you,will you love me?" I asked,I needed to know where I stand.

"Are you that desperate to be loved?" He harshly asked

"Excuse me?" I asked hurt.

"Are you that desperate to be loved?" He repeated.

I stood up and went to open my bedroom door.

"Please leave." My voice cracked.

I was so hurt. All he had to do was answer my questions not that shit he asked. I'm not desperate I just wanted to know if he'll love me if I choose him, not that Senzo will love me better. I needed some assurance that he'll...

"Devlin Please, Leave." I walked out of the room to go open the main door.

After about 3 minutes or so he showed up. I was

really hurt no lie,maybe I expected too much and maybe I'm too forward I mean I don't even know the guy.All I know about him is what everyone else knows except for his weird bedroom fantasies.

He looked at me for the longest time before he walked out.I closed the door and went back to my bedroom and cried.Yeah I was forward to think a man like Devlin Simons can love me,even his people think I'm a maid so why the hell did I think he can...

"I'm sorry loves." Said Lisa walking in my room with her arms opened.

She threw herself on the bed gently and she hugged me.

"That's why I just fuck with the brothers not these men." She said kissing my forehead.

"If it makes you feel better,he's not even that hot I mean I've seen better." She said.

"No!He's the hottest shit ever." I sniffed.

"Well okay,yes he is." She agreed.

"But I hate him so much!" I said.

"He's an idiot." She added.

"No!He's the smartest person I know." I said.

"Yes,yes he is. " she said.

"But he is so damn rude,he doesn't care about anyone but himself."I was crying.

"He's a jerk,a rude stinking annoying ugly jerkass."
She said.

"No he doesn't stink.He smells so nice,I can still
smell his scent." I sniffed.

I was still in Lisa's arms.

"Yes me too." She said.

"You too what?" I asked raising my head to look at
her.

"I I can still still smell him." She said reluctantly.

"You can?" I asked.

She sighed."No,it's just that I'm trying to comfort you and I thought trashing him will make you feel better you know." She said.

"Why would you think that?" I asked.

"That's what normal girls do,they feel better after trashing the dude." She said.

I laid my head back on her chest.

"So what really happened?" She asked.

I told her what happened and what I planed before Devlin...nxii.

"It's a good plan but do you think it will work after what happened today?" She asked.

"I don't know I mean this fucker doesn't care about shit so I'm going to do it for myself,it's time." I said.

At that moment my life felt directionless like I had nothing to live for.I was hurt,confused and greatly frustrated.I needed some kind of pain to calm me down.I need to feel pain in my body,I wanted pain.I looked at my wrist,they were bruised from all the tugging and they hurt a little.Lisa left minutes ago after I've asked her to give me some space.I went to my closet and took my kicks and took off the shoelaces.I went back to bed and tied it on my left wrist tight the tug it on the head board than tightened it using my teeth.It stung,I closed my eyes.

Later on that day I called my mother and asked her how was Senzo doing.

"Yazi I'm glad you've come to your senses

Ziyanda.I'm proud of you.You know the bonus part of this is that he's the one who took your virginity so they'll pay extra." She laughed.

"How did You...?"

"It doesn't matter,what matters is that they'll pay extra." She said.

She hasn't answered my question on how is Senzo doing.

"MaMkhize?" I said

"Haska! Call me mom would You?" She said.

"Okay,you still haven't answered my question." I said

"It doesn't matter how he's doing, what matters is that his uncles are still coming this Saturday." She giggled. "Yuu I'm so happy, Ziyanda iy'nkomo zalay'khaya." She said giggling.

What and what about my name now?

"That's what my name actually means?" I asked.

"You're a girl child so read between the lines." She kept quiet. " You know I may not say this often but I'm proud to call you my daughter, I'm happy to say that I birth you my child." She said almost sounding genuine.

"You don't say it at all." I said.

"Nxii and your stupid ass just ruined the moment, nxii" she hung up.

My mom needs help,serious help.There's no mother like her.I doubt when my dad approached her she was like this, no.

Now I'll have to wait for Saturday and I can't wait to see the look on my mother's face.

.

.

To be continued.

Happy New Year Everyone
of love

Loads and Loads

Roleplay(18SLV)

16.

I called Mr Jhonson and asked him for a few days off even though I was given an assignment to work with Devlin but I wasn't about to call him.

"Why don't you call Simons since he's the one you working with?" He asked

"Yeah about that..."

"Call Simons and inform him.And remember we need this." He hung up.

Argh this guy is so annoying!Why would he say "We" need this?I paced up and down my room.What am I

going to do?

"Ahhhhhhhhh!!!" I screamed.

"Hey hey hey! We have white people in this building behave yourself." She said walking in.

"I have a situation and I need a solution." I said.

"Okay lay it on me." She sat on the bed and folded her legs.

"So I called your boyfriend to ask him for a few days off and he told me to call Simons and tell him that since I work with him,now and you know I can't do that so..." I was swinging my arms while walking around.

"Okay, why don't you call his P.A or receptionist or better yet send him an E-mail telling him you won't be available for three days since you don't work on weekends?"

"What did I ev-?"

"Shut up and decide." She said cutting me off.

"Thank you baby," I smiled at her and she rolled her eyes. "So what am I going to do?" I asked.

"Usually I'm the one who ask those type of question but lately it's been you," she pointed at me. "And I have been giving you thee best advices of all time." She wiped invisible dirt in her shoulders with a weird smile on her face.

"You've been comforting me not advising me Miss

McKenzie." I said with a bored expression on my face.

"Oh wow the least you could've done was say "Thank you Lisa,I really appreciate it" but no miss know it all "tie me up like I'm surprised let's role play I'll wear a disguise" doesn't wanna be the one-" I cut her off.

"I was joking Lisa I'm sorry and you know I appreciate you,come on no need for that." I said making my way to her.

I stood in front of her and kissed her lips.

"Ewww!Sies!" She stood on the bed wiping her lips.
"You piece of shit!Kissing me with your cock sucking fish lips,Tainting my nice scented lips with your community cock sucking lips." She was spitting and wiping her lips.

"Lisa!" I reprimanded her.

"What?What?Whaaaaaaaat?!" She screamed.

Okay too much drama in one bitch.

"Lisa get down." I said.

"So you-so you can kiss me?On the lips?No thank you,I rather stand here and look down on your nasty ass." She had a disgusted look.

"What's wrong with You?" I asked

"You is what is wrong with me Merlenice!" She said.

Goodness what is wrong with this girl?I sighed and looked down than looked at her,she still had that

disgusted look.

"Lisalda Carmen McKenzie,I'm sorry I kissed your
scentified lips with my community cock sucking
lips,my apologies." I bowed a little.

I called her Lisalda(pronounced as Lizelda) just to
spite her,she hates it.Her facial expression was that
of an angry person.She slowly got down and I slowly
moved back and she slowly made her way to me.

"You called me who?" She asked.

"Oh come on Lisa that's the only thing you picked
from my sincere apology?" I asked still moving back.

"You called me who?" She repeated.

"Lisa,I have more pressing issues than this right now come on." I pleaded and she stopped.

"You lucky I like you,if I didn't nci nci nci." She shook her head.

"I'm sorry my love." I said.

"Fuck you." She said.

"Haw' Lisa." My mouth hung opened.

"Mxm." She said.

I ended up sending an E-mail,simplest email ever with no Cc,Bcc or subject.

"From ziyandamelm23@gmail.com

To simonsinternational.org@gmail.com

Hey it's Ziyanda,I'm informing you that I won't be available for three days.Thank you."

I sent it right after typing it.I needed to gather enough courage to face Devlin.I promised Mr Jhonson I was gonna do this so I'm going to keep my word.I'm not a quitter that's one good thing my mom taught me to never quit even though it was for her own benefit.My phone rang and it was Devlin,I didn't answer,he kept on calling until I put my phone on airplane mode.

Devlin Simons

"She left two hours ago,Boss." Said Mike handing me an iPad.

"Thank you, Mike." I said taking it we were standing next to the window looking at the busy street.

"Do you want me to go to her location Sir?" He asked.

"No Mike, not necessary." I said looking at the iPad.

"She left with her friend. They drove together." He added.

"I figured." I placed it on the table and took my glass.

"The target was discharged from hospital earlier today." He said.

I took a sip of my drink. "Is that so?" I asked with my eyebrows slightly up.

"Yes Sir." He said.

"Well than,thank you Mike.You may be excused." I went back to my desk.

Ziyanda(Zee)

"Oh my child you're home," said my mom as soon as we've entered the house.She was rocking her black slit down long turtleneck dress with ankle boots.

"Certified Fashionista." Whispered Lisa in my ear.

"I know right." I whispered back.

"I'm so glad you girls came home early," she opened her arms and we hugged her same time. "Lisalda

how are You?" She asked a now frowning Lisa.

"I was fine a minute ago before you called me that," she mumbled. "Anyways I'm fine Mrs Mbatha how about You?" She asked.

My mom laughed lightly, "Don't be silly, call me mom." She said hitting Lisa's arm and Lisa chuckled awkwardly.

"So where's my dad?" I asked.

"At the back with other men." She rolled her eyes. "I need to show you something, you can see your dad later plus he's not that important." She said.

"O-kay." I said.

Lisa and I walked to my room.

"Yoo your mom." She whispered.

"I know right?" I said.

We unpacked our things in my wardrobe then we changed to dresses and flopps. We went to my mother who was sitting with my aunt's and cousins.

"So this is my daughter's white best friend," she pointed at Lisa before she continued." She's a fashion designer and I heard that she once entered a competition which was Televised by Mak Mang an international fashion designer. I heard he designed Chrissy Teigen Lip Synch Battle outfits and Regina Hall's dress for 2017 movie awards." She bragged.

Lisa and I looked at each other. My mom was lying

shame Lisa entered a competition where Gert was the judge and he is a South African fashion designer and Bardi B wore his design last year. We listened to my braggist of a mother bragging about things and adding a few spices here and there. I excused myself and went to look for my dad.

"This is the time to be greeting your old man, MaMbatha?" He asked pulling me in for a hug.

"Cha babarh." I said holding him tight. "I missed you so much." my voice cracked

"Nami ngokunjalo thandolwami." He said brushing my back.

Being in babarh's arms made me emotional. I wanted to tell him about what his wife is up to but I couldn't. I also wanted to tell him about Devlin but no.

"Are you ready for tomorrow?" He asked.

"You don't look happy babarh,what's wrong?" I asked.

He sighed," I just hope this is not one of your mom's stunts." He said.

I chuckled." Why you saying that?" I asked.

"I heard that Senzo will get everything since his father is not well and we both know how your mother is." He said.

We were walking around the yard.

"We'll never know,Shandu." I said.

If only you knew Shandu.

Roleplay (18SLV)

17.

After the stroll with my father we went inside the house to eat dinner that his gorgeous Nurse of a wife prepared*rolls my eyes*.Yes during that dinner,all eyes were on my mother.

I couldn't sleep at all that night.My mind was running wild,I had so many questions and I also had second thoughts about my plan,it was shit crazy.I was tossing and turning,going out to drink water or urinate.I turned for the umpteenth time and sighed.

"Can't sleep?" Lisa asked turning to look at me.

"Sorry I woke you." I said sighing again.

"What is It?" Her voice was low almost whispering.

"I don't know hey,I just feel like all this is,I don't know for real." I said.

"Do what will make you happy not for now but in future too," she yawned. "Stop tossing I want to sleep." She closed her eyes and turned.

Lisa was right I had to do what will make me happy but no matter what you choose happiness isn't guaranteed so...

The following day we woke up at five to prepare.I preferred the olden days where the groom's uncle's showed up without a letter nor warning in the wee hours of the morning to ask for a flower in that families garden,the bride's family didn't have to go all out they just send a young boy to the shops to go buy a cool drink and biscuits not waking up at dawn

to cook. What if you've went all out and that family is stingy? Would've been a waist of money and someone else's precious sleep.

"S'khulekile eKhaya KwaMbatha koShandu kaNdaba, Mothinya, Sontshikazi, Ndabezitha." said someone at the gate.

It was now around eleven, the nerve of these people.

"Uyazike mtaka'bhuti..." (you know my brother's child)

I was in my room getting dressed with my aunt's giving advices on what to do and what not to so as a bride wara wara. I wasn't paying attention, I would nod my head when one of them shook me when one was done talking. My mind was on Devlin, I missed him so much that my heart ached. My hands trembled a little, I needed it, I wanted to feel it. Can these women go!

"Huuuh." I sighed in frustration.

"Kwenze njani sisi?"(what's wrong?) Asked aunt Masa.

"Ak'silutho." I closed my eyes.

Hands over my head bound tight,rope digging into my skin.

"Uyazi weZiyanda awuphoqelekile ukukwenza lokhu mtaka bhuti." (You know Ziyanda,you are not forced into doing this)Masa said brushing my back.

Well aunt I am,my mother forced me actually. But I didn't say it out loud.

"Phoqeleka kwani la Masandiswe? They are paying for her bride price today and wena you busy feeding my child nonsense talking About phoqeleka,phoqeleka wok'nuka!" My mom shouted.

"Aiibo Ma!" I reprimanded her.

"Ng'yak'zala!" She said giving me an intimidating look,I looked down.

"You'd swear you didn't birth her though." That was aunt Qhawekazi rolling her huge eyes at my mother,she is my dad's younger sister.

The bickering went on and on until Mamkhulu came to get me and my cousins including Lisa.We all stood up and fixed ourselves,my mom came to me and she fixed my doek.

"Listen my child,I'm proud of you my love.So when the uncles ask if you know them or not and wena say you know them," she chuckled "because obviously you know them.This was just a little detail nje Mazaza." She smiled and walk out the room first.

We followed aunty to the rondovel.My first cousin walked in first with her head bowed down followed by Lisa than me and my other cousin walked in last.We were all wearing the same outfits.

"Let us not waste anytime since this thing started late." Said my uncle,I silently chuckled.

"Which one is your bride?" My other uncle asked.

"Lo owesi thathu."(the third one) said a voice.

My heart pounded.

"Ziyanda."

This was it, the moment of truth.

"Ziyanda"

I had planned for this day why am I scared now?

"Ziyanda!" Shouted my mother, I jumped.

"Yebo Ma?" I said.

"Do you know these people?" Asked my uncle.

I swallowed and looked at my frowning father than at my smiling mother.

"Cha angibazi Malume." I said.

"Ini?!"(What?!)

.

.

To be continued

.Roleplay(18SLV)

18.

The atmosphere became sour instantly, gasps were heard from my aunties and the uncles. My mom stood up forcefully.

"Uthi kuthini?" (What did you say) She asked looking angry.

"Ithe ingane ayibazi, Makoti." (the child said she doesn't know them) Said my uncle calmly.

"I heard what she said man Jonas!" She shouted.

"MaMkhize!" Said my father.

"Aii Mbatha please,Ziyanda?" She looked at me,more like waiting for me to change what I said.

"Ma?" I acted dumb.

Enough is enough!MaMkhize must fall.I was done doing what my mom said,I wasn't about to be that ten year old Zee in a bathing suit with the biggest smile ever in a beauty pageant my mom forced me to enter.I was Zee a twenty-six year old with an apartment and a car.

"Ziyanda!" She shouted.

"Excuse me." I said standing up.

I walked to the main house,I went to the kitchen to drink water.

"PHAAAA!" that was my mom's hand landing on my cheek causing me to choke on the water and the glass slipped and fell.

"Msunu wakho Ziyanda uyangizwa?Winja!Awum'khoco uqobo.After what I've done for you,is this how you repay me?Heh?NGIYABUZA!" She was shouting and cussing.

I had my eyes on the floor looking at the broken glass.The pieces we all over.

"Can't talk now Heh?" She asked.

"What do you want me to say huh?Say "Yes Ma'am"? Those days have passed I don't know if you've noticed but I'm no longer that Ziyanda you used to control.I wasn't about to give up my life just because wena you want to marry me off to someone I don't

love just because he is about to be rich..." I said.

"Ini?" That was my father walking in the kitchen, we were pretty loud so yeah.

I kept quiet and looked at my mother. If looks could kill...nci nci nci.

" Ngiyabuza?" Said my father.

I kept quiet and so did my mother.

"MaMkhize?" He looked at her.

"Why don't you ask your loose daughter that Heh? Isn't you walked in on her talking? Buza yenake." She folded her arms and looked away.

My mom has now zero respect for my father. The way she's been answering him ,aii bandla. My dad was looking at us one by one. I looked away.

"Ziyanda khuluma." (talk) he said.

"Babarh uMaMkhize forced me into this, I don't love that guy. He's an abuser and when I told MaMkhize about it, she told me she didn't care whether he killed me or not." I said folding my arms and looking away.

"MaMkhize ngilandele!" (Follow me) he said walking out.

My mother looked at me up and down than she pointed at me.

"Sobonana!" She followed her husband.

I sighed and looked down.I cleaned the broken glass and went to my room.

"That was brutal." Said Lisa.

"And it's about to be more brutal,literally." I said sitting down next to her.

"You in trouble aren't you?" She asked.

"Loads." I said laying back.

"Your phone has been ringing." She changed the subject which was good because I didn't wanna talk about it.

"Whose been calling?" I asked.

"Some number saved as Devlin Simons,I don't know."
She said shrugging.Mxm Lisa.

"Really?" I asked.

"Yes,so what you going to do?" She asked.

"I'll see." I said smiling.

I hope him calling me was him wanting to apologize,because wow.He called again but this time I answered and kept quiet.

"Merlenice,are you there?" He asked.

I smiled,I missed him so much and hearing his voice...

"Yes." I said trying to sound harsh.

"Oh,I was hoping I could talk to you?" He said.

"About what?" I said.

"Look Miss M,I apologize for my behavior." He said.

"Behavior?" I asked.

"Yes,the *clears throat* the things I said or asked rather,they were uncalled for.My apologies." He sounded sincere.

"Okay, bye." I dropped the call.

Lisa looked at me.

"What?" I asked.

"Dude just apologized and it damn sounded difficult." She said.

"Yes." I said standing up to pack.

"Okay what are you up to?" She asked.

"Nothing wena just pack your bags mama we going back home." I said.

Devlin Simons

I glanced down at the screen after she had hung up. I was frustrated which was so unlike me, I felt like I was losing control. I stood up and went to stand next

to the window.Mel,*chuckles shaking my head*.I called Mark I needed feed back.

"Anything?" I asked.

"No Sir." He said."But Miss and her friend just left her home." He said.

"Reason?" I asked.

"I do not know Sir." He said ashamed.I chuckled.

" It's okay Mark,Thank you." I dropped.

What could be the reason behind Mel's departure from home so early?

Ziyanda(Zee)

We arrived at the apartment thirty minutes ago. Leaving home wasn't easy, my dad didn't want me to leave but I told him I need to. I apologized to him for embarrassing him like that in front of everyone and even though he wasn't happy about how I handled things but he was happy I stood up to my mother. Speaking of my mother, after she and my dad went to their room she never come out again. And Lisa's crazy theory was that my dad fucked her back to her senses and she was sleeping. I told her it was impossible and she told me "You know how parents are and silent sex." Nxii.

I knocked on the door for the third time with my heart beating like a drum. I was scared no lie. He open the door and leaned on it looking at me. It was late at night. He had only his sweatpants on.

"May I come in?" I asked.

He moved away opening the door for me. I walked in and waited for him to lock up. He turned around and looked at me. He walked over.

"Mel I..." I shut him up with a kiss.

"Make love to me." I said looking right at him.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

19.[Sponsored!This insert was sponsored by one of the admins who wanted detailed sex scenes.]

"I put a spell on you,
Because you're mine
You better stop the things you do
I tell you,I ain't lyin'
I ain't lying"

He picked me up and pinned me against the wall hard.

"Ahh." I moaned.

He kissed me hard and roughly going all the way down to my neck.The song was still playing in the

back ground with Devlin devouring my neck.He'd nibble,bite,lick.I tilted my head back and pressed it hard on the wall.He unzipped my top and he tossed it on the floor.Okay I need stop wearing pants when I come over here,if I was wearing a dress or a skirt things would've been much easy but now he has to put me down and...

I felt him tear my pants right in the middle,right where my noochie was.I looked at him,he side smiled and lifted me up and put me on his shoulders.My privates were right in his mouth.He teared the pants some more and he moved my panties to the side and he...

"Ohhhhw." I moaned.

My back was on the wall,Devlin had his hands on my ass pulling it closer.He licked my valve and my clit.My pulse picked up and so was my breathing.My clit became hard at the softness and wetness of his

tongue.He arched my back and slipped his tongue inside my hole.He pushed in and out in and out,in and out.He would pull my clit with his lips.I felt it and it was coming in hard.He pressed his thumb on my clit than he drew circles on it.My body shook as the orgasm hit me hard.He didn't stop doing what he was doing,my clit and body were shit sensitive I couldn't take it anymore.He palmed my pussy and I squirted again.

"Dev-Devlin please." I had tears in my eyes."Devlin I'm-I'm sorry baby.Ahhh." I moaned.

He removed my legs from his shoulders and he carried me in his arms bridal style.He walked up the stairs.I had my eyes closed my body was still in the zone.He opened the door and closed it. He tossed me on the bed.

"Seriously?" I asked and he chuckled.

He removed his pants and his briefs. I thought man of colour had small dicks but Devlin, wow. He pulled me to the edge of the bed and he removed my torn pants than my wet panties.

"On the floor, face down ass up." He commanded.

"Yes, Sir." I did as told.

Even though I said he must make love to me but I enjoyed being his little bitch. I had my face on the floor with my ass on display. I felt him lick my pussy than his dick head. He rubbed it from my clit to my hole, clit to my hole.

"Devlin Please."

He kept on doing that until I released something

making me wet even more.He entered me and he groaned and I gasped and moved forward a bit.He pulled me back.

"Balance yourself with your elbows." He said.

I did.He was in a squats position but his knees were apart with me inside them.As he was busy positioning himself,his dick was going deeper and deeper.He pushed my back down a bit and held on to it.I've never been in this position before so I was very much excited but scared at the same time like what if it gets too much?My body was tense.But I trusted Devlin.I exhaled and relaxed,I closed my eyes.He moved his waist in circles.

"Awwwww!" I moaned."Fuck!"

He moved back and forth slowly.This position wasn't allowing him to move faster which was a good thing

because I was gonna scream this whole apartment down but his dick was way too deep and he was pushing it deeper.

"Fuck yes baby!"

He now had my arms behind me holding them tight. We were both kneeling and he was fucking the shit out of me, our body's made sounds as they hit against each other. My head was in his chest. His dick slipped out.

"Put it back in." I said parting my legs and he put it back in.

He moved his one hand to massage my clit which made me squirt. He lifted my leg up a bit and he fucked me hard and fast. He was groaning loud and I knew he was close. One deep stroke had me screaming his name, I came again. His body got stiff

and his grip around my arms tightened and he slammed into me hard releasing his juices deep inside me. He was groaning hard. He let go of my arms I fell back down on the soft thick carpet with my legs apart, he fell next to me. I looked at him.

"We are not done." He said catching his breath.

Way to go Mel, "make love to me." My conscience mocked me.

"This is what you wanted Zee now shut up and take it like a grown ass woman who loves dick." The aggressive me scolded.

I turned around and laid on my back with my legs apart.

"But I'm tired now, Devlin's sex positions are shit

tiring." Said my tired voice.

"I wonder what goes on in there." Said Devlin looking at me.

He got on top of me and placed my thighs on my stomach and entered me. He pushed his dick deep inside and came to kiss me. He started moving as we still kissing. I moaned in his mouth as he moved side to side hitting all angles of my pussy. I tried breaking the kiss but he wouldn't let me.

"I want to breathe." I said moving my head to the side.

He picked up his pace going harder and deep. I couldn't move my legs, he was holding them tight and my hands were trapped on the side. Mmmh. I closed my eyes as I was seeing the promised land. And God how beautiful it was. My legs were

shaking but Devlin held them in place. My pussy squeezed his dick and he groaned. His grip got tighter and he went faster and faster.

"Fuck!" He said going even faster.

"YEEEEEEES!" I said.

He pushed his dick deeper and he came inside me for the third time since we started. He pulled out and laid next to me.

"Okay Goodnight." I said trying to stand up.

"You wanted me to make love to you, so this is me making love to you so sit your ass back down we are not done." He closed his eyes breathing in and out.

.

Roleplay (18SLV)

20.[Sponsored!]

We slept around two am in the morning,i was tired and my nuna was on fire and it was swollen.He tried entering me but it was swollen and dry so we stopped and slept.I slept with my legs wide open,i couldn't close them.Now I know that next time I will shut my mouth and let him do his thing.

I opened my eyes,the room was filled with sunlight.The curtains were half opened and the sliding door that leads to the balcony was also opened.I yawned and moved my very sore legs.My inner thighs were harrowing.I looked to the side and he was not there,I craved the soft comfort of being in his arms but he was not there.I sighed and got off the bed and made my way to the dresser where the silk red robe was.The room was really beautiful,I didn't notice we slept in his room last night.

I limped my way out of the room. Climbing down the stairs was a mission, I'd stop and breathe before continuing.

"You know where I'm from they say, "Don't start something you won't be able to finish"*he chuckled*

I was focusing on the stairs and when he talked I stopped climbing down mid-way and looked at him, he had a mug in his hand.

"Are your privates torturous, Ms. M?" He asked amused.

I gave him a blank stare and he laughed. Wait he laughed! I looked at him shocked and he cleared his throat and looked away.

"Want some help getting down?" He asked.

"Mxm." I said limping my way down,I swear my nookie was gonna fall,the way it was.I stopped and exhaled.

He came my way and stood in front of me,he tilted his head looking at me.

"Is it me or you still want round 10?" He said with his eyebrows furrowed.

My face fell.

"Mxm." I said moving to the side and he did too.I moved to the other side and he also did." Okay what's wrong with you?" My voice was dry and hoarse,yeah it should be.The way I was screaming last night yooo.

"Please move Devlin I want to pass." I said calmly.

"As you wish." He bowed a little than slide to the side.

He was in a really good mood today and he laughed which was so unlike him,he only chuckles.He cussed and picked me up and finished the last four steps with me in his arms.He went to the kitchen and he sat me on top of the kitchen counter.

"Ouch!" I said shifting and moving to sit in the right angle.

"Trouble sitting Ms.M?" He asked hiding his laugh.

"You enjoying this,aren't you?" I asked.

He handed me the mug,it was coffee.

"I most certainly am,Merlenice." He said.

"Thank you," I sipped. "Now I know not to start shit with you." I mumbled.

"That is correct,but I loved how your body responds to me,how it reacts to my touch and voice." He said.

I felt my sex tightens,I cleared my throat.

"Yeah lucky you."I said not wanting him to continue,he chuckled.

He made breakfast and we ate in silence but he was busy making funny faces with his bacon.I loved this side of him and even though I have seen only two

sides. Mr Johnson called to ask about progress in my assignment which I totally forgot about. I had to put him on speaker so that Devlin can hear him. Devlin told me to tell him I'll report to the office during lunch. After the call I gave Devlin a death stare and he told me "You're a big girl, you'll be fine." And that was it from him. The only thing I was worried about was my swollen cunt so I called the only person I knew will be able to help me.

"Wow so he fucked you that hard? Gosh now I'm sitting here saybhaweyling (Sabaweling *Sbwl*) a good fuck." She said.

"Lisa!"

"Okay use salt water to wash your nuna, it will help with the swollen-ness and drink osteo-." I interrupted

"Thank you Lisa, bye." I hung up 'cause she was

about to to spew nonsense.

The salt water really helped even though it stung.Devlin drove me to the apartment to get dressed for work.He wanted to drive me to work but I refused,it would seem inappropriate.

"Hey!" A voice said behind me,I was in the parking lot at the Office.I didn't turn because I wasn't sure if the voice was calling out to me or not and plus it sounded like a white woman.

"Hey!Zee!" She shouted.

I turned and looked at her.She was a Blondie,how does she know my name.She stood not so far away from me with her ocean eyes glittering.I swallowed.

"He's not the man you think he is,walk away while it's

still early." She said in a breaking voice.

"Who are you talking about?" I asked knowing exactly who she was talking about.

"Stay away from him!" She half shouted.

"Look lady I don't know who the fuck are you and who the fuck you talking about but if you not going to tell me than walk!" I said turning but she held my wrist.

"You not any different, you just like the rest. It's best you walk away." She said.

I yanked my wrist of her and walked away. I turned back and she was looking at me. I was creeped out for real. What was she talking about?

I walked to Mr Jhonson's office.I walked past his P.A she told me he was in.I knocked once and pushed the door opened.

"I'm here." I said entering,I was really distracted my mind was on that woman.She was Zara's type with court outfits

"Oh hi Ziyanda,long time no see.How have you been?" He said sarcastically.

I exhaled. " I'm sorry Mr Jhonson,I'm a little distructed." I said walking further in.

"That bad huh?" He asked.

"Huh?" I asked sitting down.

"Working with Simons, is it that bad?" He asked

"Yeah sure." I kept quiet.

Who is Devlin? Why do I have to stay away from him and most of all who was that lady?

"Ziyanda?"

"Huh?"

"Why are you here?" He asked

"Oh yes the event." I said. We haven't talked about no event all we did was fuck fuck fuck nothing more.

"Yes." He said.

"I will share with you once we are half way or almost done." I said.

"So why are You here?" He asked.

Well Devlin told me what to say but I wasn't myself so...

"To check up on you, it's been a while." I smiled.

"Well thank you for wasting my time, and now Lisa will think I was lying." He said frustrated.

"Oh Lisa, Tell me more." I crossed my legs.

"Get out!" He shouted, I giggled.

Wow I have been burdening Lisa about my stuff and she couldn't share an ounce of her love life with me,I've been such a bad friend.I took my phone out and called her.

"Meet me at Spur,my treat." I hung up.

I'd make this launch specifically about her.I had to put my shit aside even though it's too much shit for one to handle.First I almost got married to a shit head and now a mysterious woman telling me to stay away from Devlin,what else?

I stood at the entrance and searched for Liss and she waved at me from the corner and I walked to her.

"Bestes' " i said

"Stes' stes' " she said,we hugged and sat down.

"Been here for a while?" I asked.

"No just got here" She said.

"I'm from the office." I said taking the menu.

"Mxm." She said taking the menu too.

"Okay...?" I said "you good ma?" I asked.

"Can we order first?I'm thirsty. " she said.

"Okay." I called the waiter and I ordered a strawberry cocktail with alcohol and Lisa ordered a non-alcoholic.

"Non-alcoholic?" I asked.

"Yeah I'm pregnant." She said.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (18SLV)

21.

I didn't know how to go about this the right way,like I didn't know how to ask Liss some questions without being offensive or rude so we stayed quiet until our order came.I cleared my throat and she looked up at me.

"So umh- who- who is uh the father?" I asked stuttering.

"Who is the father,that's how you were supposed to ask the question.No need for the whole stuttering BS." She said eating a chunk of her fries.

See that's why I was quiet,Lisa is too much!I cleared my throat again and she looked at me again.I sighed.

"Look Lisa,I didn't expect this and I always thought I'd be pregnant first and you..." I didn't finish.

"Why?I'm not the mother type or what you the only one that can conceive?!" She snapped

"Hey!That's not what I meant okay.What I was trying to say before you interrupted me was,you are the careful and cautious one between the two of us and you know I act recklessly.So I'm baffled by..." I didn't finish.

"Things happen and no matter how careful or cautious you are." She said.

I decide to keep quiet and eat.We both stayed in a not so comfortable silence lost in our thoughts.I wondered how she got pregnant and ewwww!What I meant was when did she get pregnant and how long

has she known and on the other hand, the woman I saw in the parking lot and what she said. I turned my head and looked at Lisa and she did the same, I laughed and she didn't. I sighed.

"Look Lisa, I'm not and I will never judge you it's just that I have a lot of questions and I don't wanna come off as being rude or judgmental and also, can you please stop using the defensive tone." I said.

"I'm sorry it's just that, I don't know how to feel about this." She sighed.

"You thinking of terminating?" I asked eating.

"No! Ewww, I'd never do that, no and plus the daddy will kill me." She said chewing.

"So who is the daddy?" I asked.

She sighed, "Siya Keenan Jhonson." She said.

"My boss?!"

"Yeah." She said.

I leaned back on the chair and gulped down my drink.

"So that's why he said "now Lisa will think I was lying" somewhere along those lines." I said shaking my head.

I was shocked,I didn't know they were that serious for Lisa to get pregnant.

"Are you guys official now?" I asked.

"No it just happened and when I found out he already knew I was pregnant so..." she gestured with her hands.

"How far are you...with the pregnancy?" I asked.

"Twenty-one days." She said.

"That's three weeks." I said.

"Yeah."

"Have y'all... you know" I asked.

"Yeah his brother confirmed." She said.

"Konje which brother is the doctor?" I asked and she laughed.

"Makhwa(Makwa) or is it Malwa?" She said "Between the twins though." She continued.

"I think it's Makwa because Malwa once asked me to dance at the function." I said.

"Either way they are very hot." She giggled.

"Too much!" I giggled too then stopped and looked at her smiling. "Just know that I'll be with you every step of the way loves. I may not know about pregnancy things but we will do research together and I'm 100% sure that Siya will be there for you too." I said.

She was cr-crying?

"Wait you crying?" I asked.

She stood up and made her way to my seat and she threw herself in my arms and we hugged for sometime and she pulled out from the hug wiping her tears.

"Lisa don't cry,it must be the lighting in this place,it got in my eyes.Its too much." She said sitting down.

"Yeah it does that to a person,they should fix it." I said sarcastically.

"Yeah,we should put that on the reviews." She said.

"Yes on their facebook page." I said

We ate and she told me what has been happening in her life and I was actually shocked that her and Siya once left the province.She called it "hanging" out

instead of "dating" because from what she told me,they love each other but I guess they're are not ready for that but they'll have to be.My Godchild is on the way.

"What?!" He asked.

"Yes,so I'm asking you what is it that made that woman say that?Do you know her?Do you guys have a history?" I asked.

I was in Devlin's apartment and we were in the lounge naked after he welcomed me with...you know.

I sat up straight 'cause he was now sitting with his chest visibly moving up and down with his face slowly turning red with rage.

"What else did she say to you?" He asked with a scary look on his face.

"Umh th-that I'm just like umh the res-rest." I stuttered because of the way he was looking at me. I swallowed before talking. "Should I be worried?" I asked.

He didn't answer he just got up and went upstairs butt-naked.

"Devlin we not done talking!" I shouted at him.

He didn't turn he kept on walking up with his dick going left and right and his tight behind tightening as he walks up. I sighed and laid back on the floor. A few minutes later he came down stairs dress in black jeans, black hoodie, black denim jacket and a black beanie with black combat boots. I sat up straight and looked at him.

"Okay." I said to myself.

"I'll be right back." He had his wallet and Lamborghini car keys in his hands. He didn't wait for my response, he just walked out the door. Mxm.

I got up and cleaned the lounge and went upstairs to bath so I can leave. I can't wait for shit mina. I drove back home where I was greeted by Lisa's crazy moans and a man who I figured was Siya's. I sighed and went to my room.

"ANGIZWANGA!" I was now on the phone with my dad.

"Yes, it happened yesterday and we thought it was nothing but today she got worse." He said.

He just told me mother fainted yesterday and she suffered a stroke and they took her to Midlands Hospital in Piertermaritzburg.

"Umh okay,I'll be there tomorrow morning babarh." I said.

"Okay MaShandu,we'll see each other tomorrow." He said.

"Okay bye." I hung up.

I laid back on the bed with a heavy heart.I was hurt no lies,even though mother is a piece of work but hearing that...I sighed.

"Ohh yess baby...gosh right there.YESS KEE FUCK ME!" Said a screaming Lisa.

"Argh!" I said covering my ears with a pillow.

.

.

To be continued

Roleplay(18SLV)

22.

"Gosh baby if you keep fucking me like that I'm gonna cum again!" She moaned.

Okay the pillow wasn't working and I couldn't find my earphones nor my earpods.I was now sitting at the edge of the bed listening to them,not by choice though.It was really late at night,I couldn't sleep because of the Goddamn noise.

"Like that,yes." She moaned.

"Like that?" He asked.

"Yes baby...gosh yes...ahhhhh!" It went quiet.

"Fuuuuck Lisa!" He groaned.

"Okay what the hell?!" I said that out loud while standing up.

"You love it when I ride you like this huh?" Said Lisa.

"Yeah, fuck yes!" He said.

I opened the door and went to knock on Lisa's.

"Lisa!" I knocked hard.

"You hear that?" She asked Siya.

"LISA IT'S ME!" I shouted.

It went quiet again.

"Lisalda Carmen McKenzie if you don't tone it down I'm calling the cops on you." I said.

I heard giggles, "Sorry baby, Imma keep it down." She shouted while laughing.

"I'd really appreciate it." I said huffing.

I heard my ringtone and I slowly went back to the bedroom. I went to the dresser to take it, I stopped on my tracks when I saw the caller ID. I swallowed.

"Devlin?" I answered.

"Didn't I say I'll be right back?" He said, his voice was

hard and he was also breathing hard.

"What was I supposed to wait for, Devlin? You left without telling me where you're going. Devlin I am not your puppet." I said with my low voice wishing it goes higher so it can send a clear message.

"This is what you going to do, you'll get your tiny ass over here before we have serious problems. You heard?" He said.

Tiny ass, really?

"No I didn't "heard"! And I'm not coming over there and plus I'm going to PMB tomorrow morning so I must rest." I said.

"My driver is on the way." He hung up.

"What?What?" I said looking at the phone.

I stood there frozen like didn't he hear what I said to him or?I sighed and got inside the covers and put my phone on airplane mode and slept.

The next morning I woke up at six am to prepare.I packed a small bag.I would've left at 10 am so I can make it at 13:00 pm but I know uShandu slept there.I went to the kitchen and wrote a note for Lisa.

"Didn't wanna disturb you and daddy so...

I went to PMB,MaMkhize is in hospital she suffered a stroke so yeah...See you Wednesday.

Xoxo.Zee♡"

I took my things and left. Driving to PMB usually takes me one hour and thirty minutes but that day it took me an hour to get there, I was speeding and to my luck there were few cars on the road and I was on the fast lane. I got to Piertermaritzburg, I first went to Brookside mall to get my dad breakfast at McDonald's.

"Hey?" I said.

He opened his eyes slowly and looked up at me, I gave him a small smile and he also smiled.

"Why didn't you sleep in the car Shandu?" I asked.

He sat up straight, I put his things on the bench and gave him a side hug and kissed his cheek. He shook his head.

"I'll be right back." He said standing up,I nodded.

I sat on the bench and waited for him.He came back and sat down.

"I bought you breakfast." I said giving him coffee.

"What time did you leave Durban." He asked.

I cleared my throat and scratched my head.

"Umh,6 something." I said.

He took out his phone and checked the time.

"Mmmh it's 09:30." He said giving me the look.

"Yeah." I said looking down.

"Bew'jaha?(you were speeding)" he asked.

"No I wasn't ikuthi there were no cars so..." i said.

"I see." He said.

"So how is she?" I asked

"Sozwa khona." He said.

He ate his breakfast and at eleven he told me he is going to freshen up at his sister's house in Panorama,it's not that far so yeah.I went to sit in my car as I wait for Shandu to come back.My phone was still on Airplane mode and I debated taking it off.

Dad came back on time and we went to see his wife. They talked for while until mom asked dad to excuse us and he did.

"So how are you feeling?" I asked brushing her arm.

Her left side wasn't working, from shoulder down to her foot. But the Doctors said she'll be fine.

She shrug her right shoulder.

I nodded.

"But I'll be fi-fine if yo-you marry Se-Senzo, it-It's the only way." She said with a husky voice.

I looked at her like she just vomited inyongo with her nose. I removed my hand from her.

"Unless yo-you want me to die." She said with pleading eyes.

"Aike!" I clapped once.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

23.

You know if someone told me that my mother died and my dad married MaMkhize and asked her to raise me as her daughter I would've believed them. All my life this woman has been nothing but a pain in my ass, yes she was there for me, raised me but as her puppet. I looked her and she was looking at me with teary eyes. She said it's the only way, only way to make her live? I had one question, only one question.

"Bayak'thakatha MaMkhize?" (Are they bewitching you MaMkhize?) I asked.

I looked at her, it was like she was thinking of something and she was thinking hard.

"Ye-" I interrupted her.

"If so than we have to consult," I said 'panicking'

"I mean we can't let you die MaMkhize and futhi Me marrying Senzo won't help,the only person that will help you is uMngoma." I continued.

Remember when I said I was done dancing to MaMkhize tune?Yep this was me playing mind games with my mom.I knew she was going to say yes just so she can get me to do what she wants.

"Zi-"

"No mama I can't let them get away with this,first we going to tell dad what's going on and then he will take us kwaMngoma and you know how powerful he is," I said pacing up and down next to her. "Yeah." I

said.

"Zi-

"And once you've gotten the help you need we will send back this sickness to it's sender!" I said blatantly ignoring her.

"I give up." She said sitting up right.

I stopped and looked at her. Okay what's going on here?

"MaMkhize?" I said moving closer to her.

"You can sit? You not stuttering anymore? What is going on here?" I asked.

She looked at me blankly while blinking slowly like she's saying "isn't obvious?" I swallowed. I slowly sat down on the chair.

"Umh?" I said.

"Ziyanda-

"So you are not sick? You faked all this? Why?" I asked.

"I couldn't take the embarrassment Ziyanda, well I did faint because of dehydration but Ziyanda I have been nothing but a laughing stock of the neighbourhood even at church Abasizi Kazi bayang'hleba." She sniffed.

"If only you listened to me Ma non of this would be happening and we wouldn't be here." I said softly.

She didn't say anything she just looked down with tears streaming down her face.

"What is it mom?What is it that makes you do all this?Dad takes good care of you,we 're not poor.What is it?" I asked brushing her arm.

She sniffed."You know before your dad I was,I was from a very poor family.We lived in a mud house Efaye..." she stopped and I nodded to show her that I'm listening.

"When my dad died things became worse since he was a breadwinner and mom was a house wife.So when he died my brother,your uncle Themba had to drop out of school to go look for a job emaplazini and I had to continue with school until I finished my matriculation than my mother passed on..." she paused and took a deep breath.

"We were really struggling at home so when I met your dad and you know...that's When I started experiencing nice life and I guess I wanted more since I grew up with nothing and when you were born I promised myself that I'll make sure you get everything you want and everything I couldn't get or do when I was a child but I guess I let that get in my head and forced you to do things and made sure we were number one.*sigh*I,I don't know Ziyanda I really don't know." She said wiping her tears.

I wiped my own tears."I didn't know that's how you grew up and I'm sorry." I said standing up and we shared a hug.

"I'm sorry I've never been the mother you needed."
She said

"You can still be one." I said pulling away from the hug.

"How?" She asked.

"Mom you need to stop your madness,I am not a child anymore so please respect that.MaMkhize I love you but sometimes you make it so hard to love you..." she interrupted me

"I'm sure that's how your father feels." She said softly.

"I highly doubt that,that man loves you more than anything well except for me,duh." I rolled my eyes jokingly.

"Mxm." She smiled.

"But for real mom." I sighed."I may not know the old you but I'm sure dad misses that old you so please mom please." I said.

"I'll try and be better for you guys." She said.

"Thank you." I said standing up."Let me call dad before the visiting hour is over."

I walked out to call my dad and he was sitting next to...

"Devlin?" I said stopping on my tracks.

He didn't smile he just looked at me,I cleared my throat which became dry instantly and my pussy throbbed in fear.

"Umh Dad,mom wants to talk to you." I said walking to him and I helped him up.

"You know I'm not that old right?" He asked chuckling.

"Yeah but your wife needs you." I said.

"Okay." He said walking away.

"I'll be right there." I said.

As soon as my dad disappeared I went to Devlin.

"What are you doing here?!Are you crazy?"I asked through my teeth.

He just looked at me.

"Devlin I am talking to you!" I said.

"Fine then sala kanjaloke,mxm." I left him there.

Devlin Simons

"Strike 5."

I said standing up going to the elevator.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

24.

When I went back inside mom's ward her and dad were sharing a kiss and it was shit awkward and the fact that they both knew how to kiss weren't making things anyless awkward. When my dad asked what healed mom so fast she smiled and said "It's a miracle,praise the Lord." And I said Amen unintentionally. My mom though. Dad asked me about that white boy who was in the waiting room.

"He is a friend." I said looking down.

"Is he rich?" Asked Mom.

"Too soon MaMkhize,too soon." I said.

"Now that you are fine I have to go back to Durban." I said.

"Kanti weren't you leaving today vele?" Asked dad.

"No I was going to go back on Wednesday but now that mom is fine I'm leaving today." I said and they nodded.

"Do come home and visit Ziyanda." Said mom

"I will mom." I said giving her a tight hug."I love you." I said.

"I love you too baby." She said smiling.

"Bye Shandu and please take care of your..." I pointed at mom with my head.He chuckled.

"Mxm." Said mom smiling.

Dad was busy smiling while looking at us. I said my goodbyes and left. On my way to the car I got a text from Devlin saying I should come by his apartment once I'm in Durbs. I shook my head wondering how he knew I was coming back today.

I knocked on the door waited for him to open. It was something to five at noon. All I wanted was to go home eat, bath and sleep. I haven't had food all day. He opened the door and leaned on the door frame. Like always he was in his sweatpants only. I sighed and looked at him.

"Devlin it's been a long day and I'm really tired and I don't have time for your silly games." I exhaled. "So are you gonna let me in or..." I said.

He chuckled and shook his head and moved away from the door. I made my way in and turned to look at him. He closed the door and locked it and put the keys in his pocket and buried his hands deeper in there. His face was hard and scary and it was making me really uncomfortable. I moved and went to sit on the couch in the lounge. He came and sat on the coffee table in front of me and he placed his hands on my thighs and he dug his nails in my flesh I flinched.

"Devlin You..."

"Shut up!" He said through his teeth and I bit my lower lip swallowing hard.

"What did I say the first time you came here?" He said with a deep husky scary voice.

"A lot of things." I said softly.

He pushed his nails deeper and I flinched holding my lower lip with my teeth right.

"What did I say what happens when I need you?" He asked.

"I must be here when you need me." I said.

"And what did you do?" He asked pressing my knees together.

"Ahhh." I moaned in pain.

"I needed you Merlanice,I wanted you and you what?You left without telling me.You defied me,not once,not twice but..."He stopped and chuckled.

He let go of my knees and stood up before he forcefully pulled me up from the couch and carried me up like a sack of potatoes.

"Devlin can we talk about this? I also have a few things to say, please put me down." I begged him.

Instead of putting me down he spanked me hard. I whimpered and held on to his back. He kept on spanking me until we've reached the room. He removed my shoes while I was still in his arms. He put me down and he undressed me.

"Walk." He commanded.

"Devlin I..."

"I said walk!" He snapped.

I walked forward and he told me to kneel down. Ass up face down. My face and half of my back were under a table. He took my left wrist and tug it on the table leg tight and he did the same with my right wrist. He brought my knees together and tied them together tight.

"Devlin..."

He spanked me really hard. I heard his foot steps walking away and he few minutes later he came back and brushed my ass and squeezed it.

"You have a nice round arse Miss.M" he said. "But do you know how Cat O'nine feels on the skin?" He asked running something I figured was that cat zero nine he was speaking of.

"No, No I don't." I said trying to shift but I couldn't.

"Now you will!"

Five weep like strings landed on my ass hard, it stung I screamed my lungs out. My ass shook involuntarily.

"I have been lenient with you and you took advantage of that." He dropped it again hard.

Tears filled my eyes, I tried moving my head up but I bumped it on the table. I winced.

"Merlanice!" He shouted and whipped me again hard.

This time he didn't stop he kept on going and going and I couldn't hold it anymore I screamed and begged him to stop. I couldn't move and I kept on bumping my head on the table. It was painful and it felt like the cats were cutting through my skin and I felt drops on my legs and right then he stopped. I

was crying like I just lost my mother,I was in excruciating pain and I had a headache.I was covered in tears and mucus.He untied my knees than came up to me.He was breathing hard.He untied me and my wrist were bruised too.I couldn't move,I stayed in that position with my eyes closed.He held me up and walked with me.

"Mel?" He said.

He placed me on the bed with my stomach.I couldn't stop the tears,I even had hiccups.

"Merlanice I..." he trailed off.

I didn't move well I couldn't my ass was on fire.He pulled my navel up and placed a pillow under.He cleaned my ass and it stung and I knew right there that I was cut.My ass was bruised and that made me cry louder.

I woke up later to a stinging sensation in my ass and I remembered what happened. Getting off the bed was a struggle. I walked slowly with my back slightly arch to the mirror and turned around before turning my head to look at my ass, there weren't so many cuts but it was red and swollen. I swallowed painfully and went to get my clothes. I wanted this, but but....

I walked downstairs slowly with gritted teeth. I walked to the door and I felt a hand holding me back.

"Please let go of me." I said with tears gushing out of my eyes.

"Merlanice look I-"

"Let me go!" I snapped.

"Merlanice no! I won't let you go, never!" He shouted.

"So you can what? Beat me up again?" I asked crying. "Just let me go please." I said softly.

I yanked my hand from his and walked to the door and tried to open it but it was locked.

"Devlin give me the keys." I said without turning to look at him.

He didn't move or say anything. I exhaled and called Lisa.

"Please come get me." I said as soon as she answered.

"Why?Where are you?" She asked.

"Devlin's apartment,please hurry." I dropped.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18SLV)

25.

After five minutes of me standing next to the door,I couldn't stand anymore.My whole body was sore and my legs were getting numb so I moved from the door and went to the lounge and laid on the couch with my stomach.I closed my eyes and exhaled.

I must've dozed off because I woke up to voices whispering not so far a way from me.I turned my head and Devlin was talking to some white guy who was wearing glasses.

"You awake." Devlin said smiling.

I looked at him blankly,he sighed.

"This is Dr Brackett and he will..." he was talking but I wasn't listening to what he was saying,I was looking at him wondering what happened to this guy.I mean how can a handsome wealthy guy be this heartless.

My mind dated back to that woman I met at the parking lot and what she said.

<<["He's not the man you think he is,walk away while it's still early."]

"Who are you talking about?"

"Stay away from him!"

"Look lady I don't know who the fuck are you and who the fuck you talking about but if you not going to tell me then walk!"

"You not any different,you just like the rest.It's best you walk away."]>>

All this time I was looking at Devlin with tears streaming down my face and wetting the couch cushion in the process.His mouth stopped moving and he crouched infront of me.

"Ziyanda I-

He's not the man you think he is,walk away while it's still early."

"You have to marry Senzo"

"Stay away from him!"

"It's the only way."

"You not any different,you just like the rest.It's best you walk away."

I was hearing different voices in my head and they were getting too much,and the headache was now creeping in too.A sob escaped my mouth.

"Umh Can you please excuse us?" Said Devlin.

"Merlanice look I-" he cleared his throat " the thing is..." he was cut off by the knock on the door.

He sighed and stood up.He opened the door.

"Devlin Where is Zee?" Asked Lisa.

I cried louder when I heard Lisa's voice.

"Oh my God Zee," she crouched in front of me and wiped my tears. "What happened?" She asked looking at me then at Devlin. "Sit so I can look at you." She said.

I shook my head." I can't sit." I said crying.

"Why,happened?" She asked with a worried tone.

I moved my feet and placed them on the floor and balanced my hands on the couch so I can stand up straight.

"Okay,what happened to your ass?Don't tell me he whooped the shit out of you." She laughed and I swallowed hard." He did?" She asked.

"Can we just go home?" I said limping all the way to

the door.

I didn't look at Devlin I just walked and waited for Lisa outside. She stopped asking questions and I was glad. I was also glad that she came alone not with Siya.

[Three Weeks Later]

"This is beautiful Liss." I said looking at her designs.

I was running my hands on this cream gown with red roses at the bottom and belt like string which was also red it was a V line. It was really beautiful the roses were also on the thighs too where the dress starts to...you know what I can't explain this shit but I'm pretty sure Lisa can.

I moved to the other plaid two-piece next to the

window.Lisa had bought well rented a place in town and she turned it into her boutique all thanks to Siya.She calls it BLISS.x And her business is doing well she has a few customers maybe three or four a day and plus it's still new.Her social media also helps her here and there.

I shifted my gaze to the couple that were sitting outside a coffee shop across the road.I looked carefully and it was Devlin and Zara looking cosy as hell,I swallowed.

Well things between Devlin and I were over.After that whole thing he tried talking to me and what not but I wasn't hearing non of it and I guess he took the L like a man and stopped trying.I asked Siya to give another person my assignment and he told me No and I told him I'd rather quite then to work with Devlin and he huffed and gave the assignment to Inga.

"What's so interesting over there." Said Lisa coming to stand next to the window and she spotted them."Okay..." she said.

Zara was laughing so elegantly and Devlin was throwing his side smiles here and there.

"Don't cry,he's not worth it." Said Lisa wiping my cheek.

I didn't even realise I was crying.

"Excuse me." I went to the bathroom.

.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (18SLV)

26.

I stood from the toilet seat and wiped my tears with a tissue and opened the toilet seat lid and threw the tissue inside and flushed. I went to the mirror and looked at myself and chuckled. My eyes were swollen and red. I washed my face then dried and after I re-applied make-up. I heard The Pressure by Jhenè Aiko playing on the low. I sang along to the song softly.

"I care about you baby, baby
More than you'll ever know,
More than you'll ever know
Please do not drive me crazy, crazy
Unless you gonna go,
With me..."

"No pressure,no pressure I know you real..." I sang walking back to the shops and it sounded like Bliss had customers because I heard voices talking.

"The pressure,the pressure will make you feel..." I stopped singing as my heart dropped to my knees when I saw who was in the shop.

There was no turning back because they have spotted me.She had her one arm under His arm and the other one holding his strong upper arm.I swallowed the thickest spit of all time and faked a smile and walked further into the shop and greeted them.He looked at me.

"Owh you must be the shop assistant," said Zara.

Okay what's up with this woman and giving me lame jobs,am I that lame or she's tryna belittle me?!

looked at Lisa and she shrugged.

"Look Liss I must go back to work now." I said fixing my purse.

Two ladies walked into the shop. I looked at Devlin and he was still looking at me. Lisa went to attend the ladies.

"Umh Zee can you please help the lady while I help these ladies?" She asked.

"I umh.."

"Thanks." She said not waiting for my answer. I sighed.

"Okay what do you want?" I asked Zara not smiling

nor frowning,my face was just emotionless nje.

"You know a little something,I want to change my wardrobe you know,try something different." She said

"Isn't too late for that." I mumbled and Devlin chuckled and shook his head.

"What's that?" She asked.

I looked over at Lisa after she had signalled for me to look and she mumbled "Be nice." I sighed,again.

"Nothing,I'm sure we can find something for you," I said moving to the femme fatale's ."What are you looking for?" I asked

"A dress for our dinner tonight." She said brushing his chest.

"Sweet," I said taking the red femme fatale, it was a one arm and that arm changes to three strings at the back. It was pretty much exposing the body.

"How about this?" I asked her handing her the dress.

"I don't know," she turned to Devlin "Anthony, what do you think?" She asked him.

Okay she calls him by his second name, sweet. He cleared his throat and looked at her.

"I don't, why don't you go try it out then we'll see from there." He said.

His voice!

"Okay,I'll be right back." She said kissing his cheek then asked for the changing rooms and I directed her.

Things were just so awkward and he was making them worse with his stares.I cleared my throat and shifted my attention to some dress.

"This will look lovely on you." He said.

I slowly turned and looked at him first before the dress.It was a blue low-cut dress with sleeves,very short maybe mid-thigh.It was really beautiful,the colour and the design itself,simple but beautiful.I took the dress from him and looked at it.

"It's beautiful." I said placing the dress on my body

and looking at it.

I looked at him and he was side smiling,I cleared my throat and put the dress back and went to the direction of the fitting rooms.

"So what do you think?" She asked.

I accidentally laughed,I bit my lower lip to stop myself from laughing some more.

"Umh look,I'll go call your boyfriend." I said walking away laughing.

I walked pass Lisa and she asked what's going on and I told her,she went to see for herself.

"Uh,would you come with me please?" I asked him

and he nodded.

We got to the fitting rooms and Devlin choked on his spit and he started coughing.

"Need water?" I asked sarcastically.

"Yes please." He said hitting his chest.

I went and got him a glass of water.

"So what do you think?" I asked him while looking at Zara.

Well the dress was beautiful really beautiful, sowed to perfection but it is not for Zara and I rather she sticks to her court outfits. It looked like... I can't even explain it really I thought her bottocs was going to

help shape the dress nicely but no. Her watermelon ass was pointy and her silicone titties were too big for the dress her figure was like it was flattened by a bread flatner, she looked like Cinderella's step mom.

He didn't say anything he kept on clearing his throat and I nudged him.

"She's beautiful." I said.

"She's beautiful." He said.

"You look lovely." I smile at her and turned to Lisa, she had her mouth slightly open. "Right, Lisa." I Said.

"Umh, yes one of the best." She said.

"You mean the dress or her?" I whispered to Lisa.

"Both." She said as if someone forced her to.

Devlin's phone rang and he excused himself and Lisa also went back. Zara went to change and I waited for her. She came back. She wasn't smiling at all, she pulled me by my arm and brought her face closer to my ear.

"You've been nothing but a good girl lately so it's best you continue doing so." She said through her teeth. "I saw you and Devlin and little girl, keep away or you'll get hurt. I may not know what he did to you but trust me he can do worse especially to a little blackie like you." Her grip got tighter around my arm. "I will be damned if I let a little girl take what's mine." She said and let go of me.

She fixed herself and walked out. I stood there not

knowing what to do, but I know for a fact that she doesn't scare me.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay(18+SLV)

27.

You know people are delusional out there for real,bitch be out here claiming my man,telling me to stay away from MY MAN!I don't know what is up with them but I'm not gonna let her take MY MAN away from me!I looked around the changing room.My heart dropped,Devlin and I are no more.I bit my lower lip and swallowed.I sighed and fixed myself and walked out the changing room.

I walked back to the store and Lisa was talking to Zara,I made my way to them.

"I should get going," I looked at my wristwatch . "My lunch break is almost over so..." I continued as I went to get my purse with Lisa walking me out.

"Bye baby, see you at home." She waved after we've hugged and she went back inside. Devlin was still on the phone, he turned when he heard Lisa saying goodbye and looked our way. I walked to the bus STOP to catch a taxi since I didn't drive here I took a taxi 'cause it's ten minutes away from the Johnson Inc.

"Let me give you a ride to work." He said behind me.

"No thank you." I said without turning to look at him.

He didn't say anything after that so I turned thinking he left but no jigga was a tongue away from me, I held my breath and he moved closer.

"Let me take you to work." He said.

I didn't say anything,

"Breathe,you're going to faint." He said,his breath blowing my face.I took a long deep breath and moved back but he held my waist tight.

"Devlin please don't." I said with a shaky voice.

He looked at me straight in the eyes.I looked away and swallowed.This guy was sent to torment me for real,the things he does to me with no spoken words.The way he holds my waist tight and how he likes to stand really close to my face giving me goosebumps.The things he does to me without involving coitus,they are just amazing even though he's a total white dick mxm.

I looked at him then removed his hand from my waist.

"You shoul'..." I said but he interrupted me.

"Let me take you to work." He said. I furrowed my eyebrows "I'm just taking you to work nothing more Merlanice, I promise." He said raising his hands up. I furrowed my eyebrows even more, he chuckled.

I fixed my purse and walked forward, I stopped and looked at him with eyebrows still furrowed, he shook his head chuckling. We walked to his car and before he opened the door for me, he made a call.

"Take Miss Hercher home for me." He said then hung up. Well I guess that must be Zara. I silently chuckled.

He opened the door for me and I got in. Zara is going to be ticked by this and I know she'll come at me and I won't tell Devlin to get his girl in line because I know he'll take her side. I sighed.

"What's bothering you?" He asked as he buckled up.

"Nothing." I said.

"All right." He said starting the car.

"Shorty a little baddy

Shorty my little boo thang

And shorty got the fatty

Shorty be catching mood swings" I reached for the volume button and Devlin was also reaching for it,he let me increase the volume.Mood swings remix ft Summer Walker and Lil J played And I sang along.

"I don't mean to tip, keep a tight grip on it

That's my dick when I want it

But, boy, you give me head

Make me wanna treat you like a broke nigga

Always end up with the wrong niggas

Yeah, and that's a tip for seven, nah, nah, nah

Slim thick, with a slick mouth talking, rah, rah, rah

Probably could've had a couple dreams running
'round

If I was tryna settle down, young bitches on the
prowl

Give me bread and some more

Give me head and some more

Gotta keep it on the go

'Cause a pussy don't talk control

Shorty a little baddy

Call me his little boo thang

Know I got the fatty

That's why I be catching mood swings

Never let him hit without a rubber

Unless you know you're gonna love her

And I kept it under cover

'Cause I don't kiss and tell" I looked at him as he
sang softly than he started rapping...

Everytime I fuck she call me daddy

My little momma nasty

I see the pussy through the panties

She taste like candy

She a queen like Nefertiti

My little momma sing pretty

And we be shopping through the city

I gave her keys to the Bentley

Get off your knees, you don't gotta cry to me

I'm your best friend, baby, you don't gotta lie

I get you everything that you want and you need

From Chanel to Celine, it's for you to decide

Valentino, yeah, I put you in the best

Start lifting up your dress, start kissing on your neck

Start rubbing on your butt, start massaging your
breasts

I ain't wanna give you a baby just yet

So I backed out and nudded on your breasts

I put you in a Uber, and sent you to your bed

The very next day, you sent me a text

You pulled up to the crib and we did it again" I
lowered the volume.

"Owkay!" I said."Umh." He just chuckled.

"So it's okay for you to sing about getting it on and
when it's my turn you have a problem with it?" He
said.

"I do not have a problem with it,it's just that I didn't

know you were into this kind of music." I said

"Oh well." He said.

"Do not 'oh well' me!" I pushed him a little he laughed.

Then it went quiet.

"And we are here." He said packing the car in front of the building.

I looked around."Unfortunately,yes." I side smiled.

He turned to look at me and I looked at him,we looked at each other for a while until I couldn't take it anymore...

"I should get going." I said.

Like always he didn't say anything he just looked at me.I opened the door."Bye."I said getting of the car then closed the door behind me.

.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (+18SLv)

28.

In all honesty y'all, it was nice seeing Devling and having that little moment with him was nice but it will or did piss off some people but I don't give twelve fucks about it. Looking at him and him holding me like that brought back feelings I thought I shoved them down the toilet but I guess the pipes were blocked but it is what it is, just a moment. I was looking at my phone waiting for something. I don't know what to do and the fact that he hasn't asked me to take him back or give him another chance is hurting me in some way and I also know that yesterday was the first time we saw each other in weeks but then he should've called and asked if I got inside the building safely, right? I heaved a deep sigh.

"What is up your ass?" Asked Lisa.

I looked at her,her hands were wet and she was from the kitchen washing dishes I think.

"Nothing."I said then went back to starring at my phone.

I heard her sigh then she sat next to me.

"Do you miss him?" She asked

I didn't say anything I just played with my phone biting my lower lip.

"It's understandable Zee,I mean you love the guy."
She said.

"He hurt me,Lisa." I said softly

"I know but you've forgiven him right?And I mean from what you told me this guy is your morden-day Damien Stark so obviously you 'disobeying' him had consequences not that I'm condoning his behavior but I also mean that you agreed to all his terms Zee." She said.

She sighed, "Look whatever you decide you know I'll support you.I think you being away from him is hurting you more then being with him and endouring all that.Follow your heart babe." She kissed my cheek and stood up.

I chewed my lower lip lightly thinking.I don't know for real.I want to be with him but I'm scared,Devlin hurt me and he doesn't respect me.Come to think of it,he always told me what to do and like a cock sucking bitch I obeyed!Mxm Fuck him!

I went to my bedroom to nap a little so I can later on wake up and do some work.

The following day I went to work. I knocked on Mr Johnson's door and pushed the door and walked in. Shit!!! I looked around the office and the office was filled with testosterone. They stopped what they were discussing and looked at me. My knees became weak as my heart beat faster. I looked at them and it was, Mr Johnson, his brothers Smanga, Makwa, Malwa and Menzi then Devlin Simons. I didn't know the other white guy but I think it was Saun because he was also at the function that time. All eyes were on me and I couldn't look HIM in the eye.

"Umh," I cleared my throat. "Sorry for the interruption gentleman I'll come back another time, excuse me." I turned to walk out...

"No no no Miss Mbatha you can come in and I'm sure it's important since you just budged in my office." He said standing up and I chuckled.

"Umh yeah." I said walking closer to him since he was walking to his desk.

"Lay it on me." He said.

I put the file on the table and opened it and he took it.

"Hercher & Partners Inc.?" He asked with furrowed eyebrows.

"Yes and it looks like they want Johnson Inc." I said.

"But we're not selling." He said clearly confused.

I gave him the look and his eyes widened.

"Not happening." He said tossing the papers on the table.

"What's going on Siya?" One of his brothers asked.

Siya didn't say anything, he was looking at me with a scary look on his face. I know it wasn't directed to me but damn it made me uncomfortable. Makwa stood up and came to take the file and he opened it.

"Where did you get this Blossom?" He asked still looking at the files.

I frowned because I'm not Blossom and I'm the only woman in the room and Blossom is a girl name. The guys chuckled including Siya whose facial expression softened. Makwa looked at me like he's waiting for an answer.

"What?" I asked him with a weird look on my face.

"I asked you a question." He said.

All Mr Johnson's brothers are hella scary and hella buff but it is not a bad/too much buff just enough to turn a girl on but his brother Smanga was hella buff like bouncer or a bodyguard.I cleared my throat.

"Well first of all,I am not 'Blossom' " I airqouted the word Blossom."Second,I found it in my files and I don't know who put it there and I also know that they've been approaching your employees one by one." I said.

"Who resigned?" Asked Smanga making his way to us.

"Tim,Tim the IT guru." I said.

"I thought he..." Said Siya before I interrupted him.

"He was lying obviously." I said and he cussed.

"May I just say, You look absolutely gorgeous Ziyanda." Said Malwa and I blushed.

"I umh thank you." I said smiling.

"You remember me right? He asked.

"Yeah I remember you, you the brother that asked me to dance at the function right?" I said pointing at him.

"Yeah." He said taking my hand and kissing it, I swallowed.

I smiled as he brushed his thumb on my hand,I looked around and everyone was looking at us my eyes landed on a mad Devlin.

"Umh,I should-excuse me." I said yanking my hand from Malwa's and walked out quickly.

[Narrated]

"That was not cool Malwande!" Said Siya.

"I know." Said Malwa.

"Then why did you do it man?" Asked Makwa,Malwa's twin brother.

"To piss off some shitty people." He said moving to a shelf like cupboard and took a glass and poured

whiskey in it and sipped it with a smile on his face.

"By 'shitty people' you mean Devlin?" Asked Siya.

"Yup." He said sipping.

"He's right you are shitty Dee." Said Menzi.

Devlin stood up and went to pour himself a glass of whiskey.

"What are you going to do if Zee found out that Siya helped you get her by setting all that fake event planning shit?" Asked Saun, Devlin's brother.

"What?" Asked Zee still holding on to the door handle, they all turned and looked at her with their eyes popped out.

"Oh shit!" Emphasised Malwa.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (+18SLV)

Just a piece nyana,goodnight

-Continuation.

My heart beat escalated,my ears went tsiiii and I just froze there.I am not certain if I heard correctly or I was imagining it but the looks on their faces were my confirmation that indeed I did hear it.I walked to them slowly.

"What?" I said looking at all of them.

They swallowed and didn't say anything.I looked at Devlin and he was giving me apologetic eyes.

"So it's true Devlin?" I asked looking at him. "All that

was a lie? So that woman was right, I'm just like all of them." I said, tears burned my eyes and they started falling.

"And you," I said looking at Siya. "I trusted you and you lied to me, you pushed me to him for what and why did you do it?" I asked.

"Zee it's not-" Siya

"Not what huh?! You used me, both of you!." A sob escaped my mouth.

"Okay Keenan, yooh I am so horny right now mmmmmh." Said Lisa walking in with her eyes closed fixing her earrings.

We looked at her and she opened her eyes then she looked at me.

"Okay baby what's wrong? Did he fire you?" She asked looking at Siya

"You knew about me all along and you didn't say anything?" I asked Devlin who was tongue tied.

"And you," I shifted my gaze to Siya. "How much did he pay pay huh?" I asked him and he didn't say anything.

"What is going on Zee?" Asked Lisa slowly clearly confused.

"Ask your boyfriend." I said walking to the door more like running to the door with tears streaming down my cheek.

"Fuck!" Followed by a loud bang from the table-that

was Devlin mxm.

I went to my desk and took my bag and went to the elevator. I was hurt so much that I started to hyperventilate. My chest was closing in on me, I breath in and out hard and I balance my hands on the wall. Why is this happening to me? Why did Devlin hurt me like this? I was true to him kanti he did this. Siya did that to me, I also trusted him but no he had other motives. The car stopped and the door opened, I ran out and went to the parking all the way to my car. I don't know if I can drive in this state, my head was aching and my heart was bleeding. I started having light cramps in my abdomen. I leaned back on the seat and drank water hoping they will calm me down but no they didn't. Tears were flowing freely on my face. I may be hurt but I do not want to die just as yet so I requested for an uber and it said it will be here in 5 minutes so I waited.

The flowers, the sex, the kisses, the eye

contacts, everything was lies! I know he wasn't into this but why did he...

I cried louder, it hurts so much. I only realised now how much I loved Devlin but why does every guy I'm in a relationship with hurt me like this? What is wrong with me? Am I that useable for them to treat me like this and do this to me? I sniffed.

The uber arrived and I took my things and got off the car after wiping my face and locked it. I tried not to think about it on the way home but it was hard. I kept on sniffing as I looked outside the window.

"Are you fired ma'am?" Asked the uber driver, I snapped out of it and looked at him.

"Excuse me?" I asked.

"Are you fired ma'am?" He asked. "I'm asking because you've been sniffing and wiping your tears since from where I picked you up." He said with a colored accent.

"Umh no,no I'm not." I said clearing my throat.

"Whatever it is,pray about it and all will be well.And if he's serious about you he'll come to you and explain everything." He said.

I didn't say anything I just swallowed,Barmen and uber drivers always have advices to give.He dropped me off at the apartment and I payed him and even gave him a tip.The pain in my abdomen was getting a bit much now,it was like I had period pains.I got to our place with the help of the walls,my head was pounding and it was blinding me.I went to the fridge to get water,the door opened and I couldn't see who it was the room was turning black.

"What's wrong with her?" The voice sounded like it was far and fading.

"SHE'S GONNA FAINT,GET HER!" Another voice shouted.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (+18SLV)

29.

When I woke up,I was disoriented.I heard people talking around me and I kept my eyes closed.I heard his voice and memories started flooding in.I was still very much hurt.Judging by the way I was sleeping and the smell of medicine and beeping machines,I was in the hospital.I guess this thing hurt that much to put me in hospital.I felt Lisa's hand brushing my cheek.

"No no baby don't cry." She said softly.

I sniffed and opened my eyes.The room was full,the Johnson brother's except for Makwa they were standing around the room with Devlin and that white guy who looks like Devlin.Lisa was standing next to me.

"How you feeling?" Asked Lisa

I didn't say anything I just kept quiet and looked at the blank wall. I know you may think I'm being dramatic but no, it hurts this whole thing hurts, so bad and...

"Oh good, you're awake." Makwa Said walking in with a file.

I looked at him briefly then turned back to the wall.

"Well we did some tests and we *clears throats* found out that you are 5 weeks pregnant." He was saying all this with stops and everything.

I turned my head fast and looked at him with my eyes all out.

"What?" I asked with my hand tightening on Lisa'

"You are pregnant Zee." He said

I looked at Devlin and he was looking at me with a look I couldn't read.

"Devlin I'm sorry,I didn't know I was pregnant and I didn't do this on purpose Devlin please I..." I sobbed.

I didn't mean for all this to happen I mean I should've at least considered injection because I knew very well that Devlin doesn't like using a condom and now I'm pregnant and he will think I got pregnant on purpose to trap him.I cried even louder and I bet I look ridiculous,utterly ridiculous.

Devlin looked at me one last time and he walked out

slamming the door behind him,I swallowed.

"Yah neh." Malwa

The guys left and I was left alone with Lisa.She kept on brushing my back telling me everything is going to be okay.

"Nothing is going to be okay Lisa,he hates me and you saw how he reacted.I don't know what to do Lisa for real.I didn't plan for any of this I swear." I said crying.

"I know baby,I know.We'll go through this together and we will be okay." Said Lisa hushing me.

"No!" I snapped, "We will not be okay!And it's easy for you to say because you have Siya and I-and I have no one and I'm pregnant." Crying.

"What is this about Zee?" She asked.

"What?" I asked.

"Because I have "Siya" what's that supposed to mean?" She asked moving away from me.

I didn't say anything.

"Are you saying it's my fault that Devlin walked out on you?" She asked.

"What?" I asked.

"Why does everything has to be about you Ziyanda? Everything has to be about the good-old Ziyanda and if they aren't we have to taste your

stupid wrath. It's not my fault that you went and shagged a psycho and go pregnant by him Okay?! It's also not my fault that you fucken pregnant with no babydaddy!" She was shouting.

"Oh wow that's rich coming from you," I turned and faced her. "Are you even sure that, that baby is Siya's I mean you the hoe from the block so how sure are you?" I asked, I was getting pissed off and so was she.

"Oh wow really? Is that how you feel? Is that what you really think about me." She asked, her eyes were red and so was her face.

I didn't say anything I just looked at her with folded arms.

"Wow." She said turning on her heel and left.

I stayed in the hospital for two days with no visitors not even Lisa. She said some hurtful things and...I got discharged earlier today and I had to request for an Uber because no one came to pick me up. When I got to the apartment, it was quiet and it looked like no one was here so I went about my business and tried so hard not to think about everything. At times I wished I listened to my mother when she told me to marry Senzo but stupid me listened to my clit instead of my mom and now I look where that got me.

Two days passed and there was no sign of Lisa and I had to ask the security guards if they've seen her. They did and she was with some guy wheeling her suitcase to the car so I guess she moved in with Siya, yay. I'm only five weeks pregnant and already I'm annoying, wow. I was so hungry and nothing in the house looked eatable to me, the weird thing is that I'm now picky about what type of food I want to eat I think it's because now I know that I'm pregnant. I finished up getting dressed and took my bag and car

keys and walked passed the fridge to get me a piggy.I just hope the mall is not too crowded today because I'm not really in the mood for a lot of people but I need fresh air and being cooped up in the house us is not good at all and busy crying over spilt milk is useless and plus I'm used to the pain so...

I went to Cheakers to buy a few things then after that I went to Woolies to buy Ice-Cream.I opened the fridge to get a Magnum but I couldn't,the bar fridge was deeper than when it's full which I only noticed today.I kept on trying but I also kept on failing.

"Let me help you." Said a voice.

I stood up straight and looked at him.

"Please." I moved out of the way and he took it without any hassle and handed it to me.

"Thank you." I said.

"You are welcome.I'm Snazo by the way." He said
outing his hand for a handshake.

"Umh Zee." We shook hands.

He was dark but not too dark,he had a really nice
haircut and nice trimmed beard.Nice purplish lower
lip and a nice shaped nose,beautiful eyes.I kept on
shaking his hand and his chuckle brought me back
to Earth. "Umh sorry." I looked away embarrassed.

"It's okay,You really beautiful." He said smiling a little.

"Thanks,I should get going." I said pulling my trolley
and pushing it.I opened the Magnum and ate it while
walking away...

.

Roleplay (+18SLV)

30.

The apartment was really lonely without Lisa,I last saw her at the hospital five days ago and I miss her so much but judging from her posts on Instagram and WhatsApp she's living it up with the Johnson wifes.I know I said some pretty nasty things to her but she also did and what she said about me making things about myself confused me for real.I guess ever since Devlin came in my life I've been so stressed and confused and always asking Lisa for help so I guess that's why she said it.I ain't gone Lie I miss her so much and...

I tried her for the umpteenth time and still she didn't pick up,I gave up.Wow I guess she switch up on me like that.I was going back to work today since I was given three days off.I went to the lengthy mirror to see something but it wasn't there,I touched my belly

and I sighed with tears burning my eyes. I don't know how I'm going to do this alone and what am I going to say to my parents, my mother. I finished and went to work, How am I going to face Siya? but I won't be unprofessional and plus if I resign how am I going to raise this baby?

I fixed my dress and breathe and knocked on his door and waited.

"Come in." He said from the inside.

I pushed the door open and walked in. He stopped what he was busy with and looked at me with his hands in his cheeks looking at me.

"Goodmorning Sir, this is for the new tech company from Houston after you've read through you'll call them and conform the meeting." I said showing him the numbers to call in the page.

He didn't respond and I looked up,he was looking at me.I didn't say anything either I just looked him.

"Ziyanda I'm so-"

"Mr Johnson if it's not work related then please." I said.

"Look I-"

"I'll be in my desk if you need me,excuse me."

I walked out of his office going to the bathroom.This is going to be hard really and facing him every day is going to be extra hard.I looked myself in the mirror.

"You got this mama,just focus,you need this." I

washed my hands and walked out.

When I went back to my desk I saw Lisa and Siya through his office glass talking and being all cozy. He pulled up her top and kissed her belly saying things and Lisa laughing, I guess she's happy. I smiled a little, I guess she doesn't need me no more. At least she seems happy and I'm happy for her. They closed the blinds, after about 30 minutes later the door opened and they got out. I concentrated on my laptop and don't mind them. I'm going to stay out of Lisa's way and let her be.

"Zee, I am heading out and I won't be coming back and you can also leave." Said Siya.

I didn't look at them, "Thanks."

I started packing my things but I could feel that they were still standing there. I heard Siya sigh and I heard

them walking away.I finished up and took my leave.

"What?" I said turning the car keys forcefully.

My car wasn't starting and it's been an hour now and I'm tired and hungry.I got out of the car and went to the front looked around the bonnet and I couldn't see anything not that I knew what I was looking for.

"Damnit!!" I said hitting the car and putting my hand in my forehead and looked around.I didn't know who to call and the only person in my mind was my dad and he was in PMB.

"Are you okay?" I turned around looking at the person.

"Umh hi,what are you doing here?" I said looking around.

"I was supposed to have a meeting with Johnson but the receptionist told he left early and is not coming back." Said the guy from Woolies.

"Oh God no." I sighed.

"What?" He asked.

"I forgot to cancel his meetings, my God no!" I sighed defeated.

"It's okay, well all make mistakes." He said placing his hand in my shoulder.

"Umh what is your name again?" I asked

"Snazo." He said furrowing his eyebrows

"Sorry my memory is bad and I haven't been myself lately." I said

"Okay. So what's the problem with your car." He asked moving closer to the bonnet.

"I don't know really, all I know is that it doesn't want to start." I said.

"Let me have a look." Said taking off his suit jacket, I took it and he folded his shirtsleeves and bent over.

He looked so damn sexy and his voice was sexy and deep but too deep like Devlin's.

"So why are you here?" I asked.

"Meeting..." He said

"I know that but what for?" I asked,I was leaning next to him looking at the busy street.

"Work obvious." He said,I turned to look at him

"Okay I get it." I said chuckling.

"All done." He said wiping his hands.

"It's fine now?I can go home?" I asked all excited

"Yes." He said moving away,I moved too and he closed the door.

"Thank you so much." I said.

"How about I take you home? Or go grab a bite, it's pretty plate and I bet you hungry." He said.

"I am hungry like really hungry." I said.

"I'll drive behind you." He said taking his jacket.

"Okay." I said.

Like he said, he drove behind me until we got to this really nice joint in town where they sell really nice shisanyama.

"Hey slow down." He said.

He held my shoulder as he stopped me from eating fast.

"Sorry it's just that I'm really hungry." I said with my mouth full, I swallowed and wiped my lips.

"What's the point if you going to choke on it." He said.

We were parked on the side of the road lean in my car and eating. He said like he meant choke on it like choke on the D

"Right." I put the food away.

"I didn't say stop eating." He said

"Mxm." I said and he laughed.

"Are you cold?" He asked.

"Are you about to give me your jacket?" I asked.

"No." He said blatantly.

"Ouch." I said.

"What?" He asked.

"That wasn't nice." I said

"Oh well." He said.

I looked at him like really look at him.

"What?" He asked

He sounded just like Devlin when he said "Oh well" but I wasn't going to tell him that though.

"Nothing." I said looking away.

I guess he's everywhere I go and getting over him will be hard. I sighed.

"You okay?" He asked.

"Yeah I am." I said.

We stayed in silence after sometime he broke it with his lame jokes that cracked me up though. He was really a nice interesting guy. We shared a bit of ourselves to each other and I found out he's from Elandskop in PMB and he's your typical Zulu man who likes to be called by his clan name or "Baba"...

"I feel really sorry for whomever you dating." I said shaking my head.

"Why?" He asked.

"Aiibo! Imagine a person calling you Baba everytime she wants to say something." I argued.

"What's wrong with that, but I prefer being called Mtungwa so that person got options." He said.

"Lame options if you ask me." I said rolling my eyes

He looked at me with a straight face.

"Well you'll call me that screaming your lungs out."
He said.

I opened my eyes wide and looked the other way and murmured "wow".

"I think we should go now,I'm tired." I said.

"I'll drive behind you." He said and I chuckled.

I got inside my car and drove away with him following behind me.

"Thank you." I said as we were standing in front of my door.

"You are welcome." He said.

We looked at each other.

"Yeah." I said awkwardly

"Aii asikshiye maMbatha."(let me leave you maMbatha.) He said.

"Nihambe kahle,syabonga kakhulu."(go well,thank you very much) I said trying so hard not to laugh.

He chuckled and nodded.I opened the burglar gate and the door.He kissed my cheek and left.I walked inside and close all doors and leaned on it and sighed.A knocked interrupted me from my thoughts.I turned and opened the door without opening the gate.

"Devlin?" I said shocked,really shocked.

"May I come in please." He said pointing inside.

"Umh sure." I opened for him.

I moved out of the way with my heart beating fast. He walked inside and stood not far from the door with his hands in his pocket. I closed the doors.

"Umh so what are you doing here?" I asked.

"I want to talk to you, Merlanice." He said.

"About what?" I asked.

"Everything-" he said.

"Everything, after you walked out on me and made me feel stupid and you lied to me Devlin and after what a week now you want to talk? Lol." I said calmly

I moved to the lounge and sat down.

"I didn't lie-" he said.

"What did you do?Why would you and Siya do that to me mmmh?Lie to me about work ehh?Or what,was that Lady in the parking lot right about you?" I asked.

"It wasn't a lie Merlanice I just didn't know how to approach you." He said

"Pssh,yeah right."I said.

"Miss M I-"

"Devlin no! You walked out on me Devlin,I needed you." I said.

"I was just overwhelmed and ever since we met I've been inflicting pain on you and now that the baby is

on the way I got-"

"Do you think it was easy on me mmmh?We've broken up and I found some things and..." I sighed
"What do you want?" I asked

"To," he cleared his throat "be there for you and Umh start again.' He said

"No." I said

He looked at me shocked.

"No Devlin,you not ready for that,you are way too in your feelings for that." I said.

"But-"

"You can be there for the baby once he/she is born but stay away from me." I said

"That would have to be impossible Merlanice,I love you." He said.

My eyes widened and I stood up.

"No you don't Devlin,you don't." I said going to open the door.

He didn't say anything he just stood there and looked at me.

"Please leave,it's been a really long day and I'm tired so please..." I said.

"All right." He said leaving.

Judging by that "All right." Of his I knew it wasn't over,I sighed.I'm so glad I didn't cry in front of him and plus I'm of tired crying.My phone rang and I went to attend it.

"Hello,who is this?" I asked.

"It's Snazo."

"Oh hey?" I said

"How are you?" He asked.

"I'm good,did you get home safe?" I asked

"Yes and you,you safe over there?" He was moving around

"Yes I'm safe,why you moving around?"I asked putting him on loud speaker so I can take off my clothes.

"I just finished showering and I'm in the closet looking for something to wear." He said.

"Oh okay,I should go shower nami." I said sitting on the bed naked.

"What took you so long?" He asked.

"I was busy that's why." I said sighing.

"You okay?" He asked

"I'll be fine." I said.

"If you say so." He said

"I should get going." I said.

I hung up and stood but my phone rang again.

"Hello?"

"Never hang up on me ever, syezwana?" Asked Snazo

I looked at the phone shocked.

"I said are we clear?"

"Umh yeah."

"Good.Stay safe." He hung up.

The fuck is this?

.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (+18SLV)

31.

I woke up really sick today and I had to call in at work and let Siya know that I won't be coming in. According to Google I had what they call it morning sickness and they weren't nice. I puked a greenish thing and my throat hurts Oh God not to mention isilungulela(heartburn). I couldn't stomach anything so I didn't see a need to get off bed. I was really hungry but my chest, throat and everything hurt. Did I mention I was tired?

I woke to someone gently shaking me. Oh God let it not be Devlin let it not be Devlin! I wished my nostrils were deceiving me but the strong presence next to my bed was... I opened my eyes and turned my body to the direction of the door.

"Devlin." I sat up straight and rubbed my eyes."what are you doing here?" I asked yawning.

"I heard you were sick and you called off at work." He said,I chuckled.

"You mean Siya told you." I chuckled bitterly.

He looked down.

I gagged unexpectedly and I ran to the bathroom as vomit was making it's way up my throat.I puked even choking on it.I felt his hands lifting up my dreads and him brushing my back until I finished.He held me by my arm and lifted me up and walked me to the basin.I rinsed my mouth and washed my face while he went to flush the toilet.I took off my clothes and got inside the shower and showered.He leaned on the cabinet and looked at me with his hands in his pockets.I wasn't about to shower sexy for him mxm

so he best keep his woogly hairy eyeball to himself. After rinsing my cunt I washed my hands and opened the he handed me the towel.

"Thanks." I said taking it and wrapping it around my body. I walked out of the bathroom and he followed me.

I lotioned and sat on the bed looking at him.

"So why are you here." I asked.

"I'm here to take you to the doctor." He said.

"Cool." I said standing up going to my closet to find something to wear. I opted for grey knitted pants with its grey, pink and white sweater and high-heeled knee length pink boots and pink birkin bag that Lisa bought me for my birthday. I tired my dreads into a

pony-tail and put on make-up then styled my edges. I stood up and tucked in the sweater.

"I'm ready." I said.

"Have you eaten anything?" He asked.

"No, I can't stomach anything." I said

"But you have to eat." He said locking the doors

"I know but what's the point if eating if I'm gonna puke a second after swallowing.

"We'll find something you can eat." He said taking my hand and walked to the elevator, I just let him be.

He opened the door of his car for me and I got in.

"Did you make an appointment?" I asked.

"We going to see Makwa." He said.

"Great." I said and he sighed.

We arrived at the surgery and the receptionist told us that he's in theater and he'll be out in an hour. We went to the waiting room and waited. An hour passed already and Makwa wasn't coming out. I laid my head on Devlin's shoulder who was busy with his phone. He put his phone away and wrapped his arm around my shoulder and brushed my arm. I closed my eyes and inhaled.

"Devlin I'm hungry." I whispered

"What do you feel like eating?" He asked.

"Anything,I can eat anything right now." I said.

"Specificity,Ms.M." he said chuckling

"I don't know what I want but what I know is that I'm hungry." I said.

"Let's go then." He said gently moving me from him

"I'm too tired to walk and I'm dizzy." I said sitting up straight.

He stood up and bent over to my legs and held my waist.

"What are you doing?" I said through gritted teeth.

He lifted me up and walked to the exit with me in his arms. I hid my face in his chest as everyone looked at us.

"Everything okay Sir?" I looked at the person and it was a nurse.

"Yes." He said leaving her there.

"So what are you having?" He asked backing up.

"Pizza, zinga wings, big mac and passion fruit." I said leaning on the seat.

"But they don't-"

"I'm dying okay?"

He started the car and drove off. We first went to KFC then McD and lastly Debonairs Pizza and bought pizza and their wings too. I ate everything and 4 slices of pizza and also finished Debonairs wings. We walked inside the surgery again with me eating zinga wings.

"You satisfied now?" He asked.

"Yes." I said.

"Mr Simons, Dr Johnson is ready for you now." Said the receptionist.

"Thank you."

We stood up and he carried my beg as we walked to Makwa's office. As we approached the passage we could here people talking loud and some of them

laughing. We got there and it was the whole Johnson family including Lisa, they looked at us. Devlin had his arm on my waist and I shifted and continued walking. Devlin greeted and I mumbled "Hi". The guy who looks like Devlin made his way to us and he greeted me.

"How are you Zee?" He asked.

"This is my little brother Saun." Said Devlin.

"I'm fine." I said softly and looked around.

My eyes met Lisa's and we looked at each other. She looked really pretty and she was glowing and her belly has grown bigger than the last time I saw her.

"Look, we'll talk later." Said Devlin patting his brother's shoulder. "Let us go." He said holding my

waist slightly pushing me forward.

He knocked once and he pushed the door open.

"If it was me in your office you would've given me a hairy eyeball until I went back outside to knock and wait for your response." Said Makwa.

"Oh well." Said Devlin.

"How are you Zee." Asked Makwa

"I'm good,how about you?"

"I'm good.Look sorry about what my brother and this dickhead did." Said Makwa.

"I'm here to check if the baby is fine or not." I said

chewing my lower lip.

"Right." Him and Devlin exchanged looks. He stood up and he gave me a metal bowl and told me to go pee.

I came back and he checked if I was really pregnant or not well I was what he was doing was just for conformation. He checked for infections in my bladder. He told me to take off my shoes and he checked my blood pressure, height and weight. He told me to lie on the bed and lift up my top and pull down my pants a little, I did. He applied the gel and placed that thingy on my abdomen. I breathe and we started hearing "bhu bhu bhu" sound Devlin and I looked at each other.

"Well this is your baby." Said Makwa pointing at the screen. "The beeping sound is her heart." He said.

Devlin squeezed my hand tighter

"Her?" I asked looking at Devlin

"Oh shit, i wasn't supposed to say that.Damn." he said

I shook my head smiling.

"Well you are 6 weeks pregnant your due date is not clear."He said.

We nodded.

"And you know what's the best part about the pregnancy?" He asked Devlin

"What?" Asked Devlin.

"The sex, she never gets tired because that's what she's craving for all the time broe." He said and they did some noise and I looked at Devlin and he cleared his throat.

"I will give you ultrasound scans but for now I will check for any hereditary diseases you know your medical family history, I will also have to do blood tests including your blood group and test for anaemia, rubella immunity, Hepatitis B, Hepatitis C, syphilis, chlamydia and HIV. But for now I will screen for down syndrome and also papilloma virus and any signs of cervical cancer." He said moving around and bringing something's closer.

"That's a lot of things to do." I said.

"Yes, the first time is always the worst trust me." He said.

He did all that and after he gave us two copies of our baby and we left his office. We walked past the Johnson's on our way out, Devlin said his goodbyes to them.

"Thank you." He said looking at me as we were fastening our seatbelts.

"Okay." I said looking out the window.

In all this I am just glad he was with me during all those test and him seeing the baby with me for the first time warmed my heart. He bought me food on our way back home.

He stayed for a few hours and he left. The annoying thing was that he kept on calling every five minutes well not every five minute, he called to check if we are still good or not.

I heard a knocked on the door and I went to open.

"Lisa?" I asked shocked.

"I forgot my keys so..." she said.

"Umh okay come in." I said opening for her.

"You look beautiful." She said.

"You look beautiful too." I said smiling.

"Look Zee I'm so-" a knock on the door interrupted her.

"Hold that thought,I will be right back." I said going to

open the door.

"Snazo?" Shocked again

"Yeah may I come in?" He asked .

"Umh well i am-"

"I won't be long." He said.

"Okay." I opened for him and he got in.

"Lisa?!"Snazo

"Sneezy?" Lisa

"What?" I said

Roleplay (+18SLV)

32.

I know Lisa knows a lot of people especially guys but it didn't occur to me that she and Snazo know each other and it can't be good. I just hope he's not one of her one night stands or else yooh, not that I was feeling the guy but ke yuu.

I walked up to them and stood in the middle, Snazo was near the dinner table and Lisa was standing next to the couch.

"Okay so how do you guys know each other?" I asked looking at both of them.

"How do you know Lisa?" Asked Snazo

"How do you know Zee?" Asked Lisa.

This was confusing, really confusing.

"Okay can you guys shut up and let me do the asking." I said raising my voice a little and Snazo gave me a scary look that I couldn't care less about it.

I turned and looked at Lisa.

"How do you know him?" I asked her.

"Well he-how do you know him?" She gave me the look.

This was getting ridiculous, utterly ridiculous.

"Lisa?!"

"Okay fine! We once did it you know...and he is the guy I once told you about...the guy I doubled crossed because he had a really huge dick and he was into BDSM and I ain't about that." She said and I remembered

"You mean that time when you got home with a red neck, thighs and badly swollen pussy? He did that to you?" I asked shocked, Snazo didn't strike me as the guy who was into that and thinking about it Devlin has been lenient with me I mean men do messed up shit to women out there.

"Wow." I said looking at Snazo

"How do you know Lisa?" He asked me.

"She's my room and we've been flatmate for three years now and she's also my bestfriend." I said.

"So what is he doing here." Asked Lisa.

We both looked at Snazo, I was disgusted for real. You all would be too if y'all saw how swollen and ugly Lisa's pussy was not to mention her arse it was like someone whooped her with a rod or something.

He didn't say anything he just chuckled and walked out on us. We looked at each other.

"Okay," we said simultaneously.

She sat down and I went to sit next to her. Few minutes passed without either one of us talking.

"Snazo huh?" Asked Lisa.

"I didn't know it was him not that we were seeing each other. He once helped me at Woolies and a few days ago when my car wasn't starting so..." I said.

"No need to explain. How are you?" She asked.

"I'll be fine, how about you. You look good, pregnancy suits you." I said briefly looking at her.

"Thanks. You and Devlin looked good together." She said.

I looked down.

"Look at you blush." She said pushing me a little

"Stop it." I said smiling

"Have you forgiven him?" She asked.

"Yes but he doesn't know that though." I said and she nodded.

"I'm sorry for what I said-" we said simultaneously again,we chuckled

"I'm really sorry Liss I didn't mean all those things,I was hurt and I diverted my feels to the wrong person.I'm really sorry." I said.

"I'm sorry too and trust me nothing and I mean nothing about what I said was true Zee,i was also in my feels and hormones took over." She said.

"I forgive you and I hope you forgive me too?" I said.

"Always babes." She said pulling me for a hug and we hugged.

"Okay shuuu." She said pushing me away from her, I laughed. "So did you miss me?" She asked.

"Oh my God so much, the couch was so lonely without you and my..." she was looking at me smiling while I said those things excitedly. "What?" I asked.

She shook her head, "Nothing." She said smiling.

"Want something to eat? Devlin bought food and I haven't eaten so..." I said standing up to go warm up the food.

"Devlin huh?" She said wiggling her eyebrows.

"Nope." I said

"Oh come on!" She said

"No!We not together so I'm not about to give it to him no." I said.

"You pregnant and how are you planning on quenching your thirst with your fingers?As short as they are I bet they don't even reach the G-spot." She said laughing.

"Really Lisa?My fingers are short?" I asked and she nodded. "Well for your own information Lisa,I will be just fine." I said smiling

"Oh oh,what are you up to?" She asked making her way the kitchen. "You always up to something so tell me?" She sat on the bar stool.

"Devlin is on speed dial and Makwa told him that pregnant women's hormones are very high?" I winked at her and took the food to the lounge.

She followed me.

"Genius, but wait without you guys being back together?" She asked.

I handed her the food.

"Thank you." She said

"Yes well he's only doing it for the sake of his baby and plus it's better than going out there to look for a guy who will sheta me with another man's baby inside,ewww." I said.

"I actually feel sorry for him." She said

"Oh no don't,he deserves it." I said.

"So after the deed you'll tell him to leave?" She asked.

"No cuddling,no pillow talk no nothing." I said.

"I wonder how you're going to play this off." She said

"You'll see." I said taking fries and tossing them in my mouth smiling.

We ended up ordering more food and watched movies while catching up.I asked her if she was going to move back in and she said yes and our fight was pretty and stupid,if I wasn't pregnant she

would've whooped my butt red. Her words not mine. I really missed my best friend and having her here made me really happy. My head was in her shoulder like I always do when we're watching t.v. A knock came through and I raised my head looking at her.

"I'm pretty sure our door is tired from all the fists or whatever it endured today." I said standing up and she chuckled.

"You know people that's why." She said

"I wish." I said opening the door.

"Devlin?"

"May I please enter, Merlanice?" He asked politely

"Yeah sure," I opened for him and also made way for him to pass. "What are you doing here?" I asked

"You weren't answering your phone so I came to check if you all right or not." He said examining my body with his eyes.

"Calls?" I asked going to the bedroom to look for my phone,I found it In my bed with 13 missed calls and 5 messages from Devlin,5 missed calls from Snazo,1 missed call from my father.

"Oh shit i forgot it in my beg." I said.

"That's so unlike you." He said.

"You think?" I snapped.

He didn't say anything. I called my father back, I didn't bother calling uSnazo shame soze.

"You okay?" He asked

"Yeah I'm fine and before you ask the baby is also fine, I think." I said sitting down on the bed

"You think?" He asked

"Yeah, I mean how am I supposed to know if she's fine or not?" I said and he chuckled

"We'll figure it out as time goes." He said sitting next to me.

I laid my head on his shoulder and he held me, I sighed.

"Are you sure you want this Devlin?" I asked.

"With you, yes." He said brushing my arm gently.

Lisa knocked on the door and got inside with her hand covering her eyes tiptoeing.

"I hope y'all are decent" she said and we just looked at her.

She removed her hand, "Keenan is here to pick me up so..." she said.

"You leaving already?" I asked moving away from Devlin and stood up.

"Yes, it's late but worry not, mama will be back

tomorrow." She said the last part out loud.

"Can't wait."

We walked out of the bedroom.

"I saw that." She whispered

"What?" I asked

"You and Dadddy having an intimate moment." She said wiggling her shoulders.

"Mxm." I said walking faster to the kitchen and pour myself a glass of milk.

She opened the door and her boyfriend came in. Devlin came out of my bedroom and he came to

me and took the glass from me when I was about to drink and warmed the milk. I rolled my eyes and went to sit down.

"I never thought I'd see the day." Said Siya

"Fuck you." Said Devlin.

He handed me the milk.

"Thank you." I said looking at Siya laughing.

He looked my way and his laugh died down.

"How are you Zee?" He asked.

"Fine." I said not smiling at all.

"Okay how come you forgave this guy and not me?"
He asked.

"Who said I've forgiven him?" I asked and Devlin
frowned.

"Then why are you with him?" He asked.

"Uhlanganaphi?" I asked him and he kept quiet.

"Not fair kodwa." He whined.

"Mxm."

They said their goodbyes and left. I went and laid on
the couch with my back and closed my eyes. I felt
him lift my feet up and he sat down, he started

playing with my toes.I shut my eyes tight.He massaged my feet.

"Mmmmh." I shifted on the couch.

He stopped and I cleared my throat.It was my first time having a foot massage,my body was reacting in a not so good way.

"Mmmmh." I moaned and closed my eyes.

"Stop it." He said.

I opened my eyes and looked at him.

"What?" I asked

"You moaning Merl." He said.

I looked away embarrassed.

"Sorry." I said laying back on the couch.

"I was thinking," he said

"Yes?" I asked.

"How about you spend a night at my place since Lisa is out,you'll be lonely." He said.

"Yeah it does get lonely here,but don't think you'll get to fuck me." I said yanking my feet off him going to the bedroom

"I wasnt-"

"Whatever!" I said.

I packed a few things then showered since I didn't shower when I came back. I finished up and went back to Devlin with my bags.

"Let's go." I said giving him my bag, he chuckled and stood up.

"Uhhhh, oh my gosh baby." I moaned and he pushed my back down on the bed moving faster and going deeper. I had my whole body pressed in bed well except for my ass that was slightly arched up with Devlin on top of that ass fucking me.

"Ohh Daddy, yes Daddy fuck me." I screamed.

His pace was really fast and he was groaning out loud.

"Oh my God baby I'm about to cum,don't stop."

"Merl!Merl wake up."

I opened my eyes Devlin was looking at me with a worried face.

"What?" I asked.

"You were shifting and moaning." He said placing the tray on the dresser.

"What?"

"Time to eat." He said

Fuck I was about to cum and he woke me up!

"Why did you wake me up?" I asked.

"So you can eat."he said

"Mxm." I got off the bed and went to the bathroom.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (+18SLV)

33.

Devlin was sound asleep,I couldn't sleep.He had his hand around my waist and his D was in my butt.I removed his hand and sat up straight.I looked at him sleeping I removed the sheet and look at his manhood.I sighed,I was really horny and that dream made things worse it was like he was really fucking me and the way my underwear was wet yooo.I was only in my sports bra and penties so basically I was naked in bed with a guy who's got a really nice D and also know how to use it.I sighed again,he half opened his eyes and looked at me.

"You good." He asked,his voice bakwethu

"Yeah." I whispered.

"Come." He said opening his arm.

I slowly went to him and laid my head in his upper arm and rested my hands in his chest. He kissed my forehead.

"What's wrong?" He asked pulling me closer.

"Nothing, good night." I said closing my eyes.

I woke up early because I couldn't sleep my pussy was wet, my clit was twitching all I wanted was his dick deep inside with his hands squeezing and spanking my ass hard. I was leaning in the kitchen counter with a mug of tea in my hands sipping it. I had on his warm robe.

"A penny for your thoughts, Miss M." He asked.

I didn't even see him coming in, he was wearing sweatpants only and his dick print was all I could look at. He followed my eyes and they landed in his dick and he chuckled.

"It's all yours you know?" He said

He washed his hands then took out ingredients and started chopping.

I looked at him, "what?" I asked

He just looked at me, I chuckled.

"Not anymore so I might as well buy myself a dildo."
I said sipping.

He looked at me with a hard face and he stopped

what he was doing and walked up to me,he stood in front of me.Close to me like really close.You know the tongue away thing...No?Okay moving on....

"Dare me?" He said

"I dare you." I whispered.

He picked me up and put me on the kitchen counter and brushed my thighs his hands going all the way up to my hip bone.He pulled me by the robe and kissed me hard.He pulled me closer to him and I wrapped my legs around his waist lost in the moment.The kissed got heated and I found myself putting my hands on his kneck and the back of his head massaging it.

"Mmmmhh" I moaned in his mouth

His hands went inside my thighs making their way to my pussy.

I parted them some more and he massaged my clit, I moaned. His fingers moved to my entrance and he circled one of his fingers in my opening, his thumb was massaging my clit gently. The kiss was now filled with hunger, desire and want, I wanted him that's for sure. He stopped playing with my nuna and he picked me up from the counter and he walked upstairs with me.

He tossed me in bed and got on top of it, he took off his robe from my body and threw it on the floor. He came to my face and looked at me, I looked at him too. He bit his lower lip side smiling and he devoured my lips. I bet in his mind he was saying "I'm so going to enjoy this". I held his neck as we kissing. He slowly pulled out, he kissed me from my chin going all the way down to my neck. He was squeezing my titties as he kissed and nibbled on my neck. He went down

on me,I put my hand on his head pushing it,I held on to his hair as he finger fucked me while licking,biting and pulling my clitoris.

"Awwwww." I threw my head back.

After making me squirt he came up to my face and he kissed me.His dick was in my clit and he was moving while we were kissing.

"Mmmmh." I moaned in his mouth.

He was about to enter me when I stopped him.He looked at me all disappointed and shit.If we going to do this I might as well make him feel what he's making Me feel.I told him to lay back and he did wondering what I was up to.I got on top of him and kissed his neck going down to his chest,his hard six pack.I kissed his dick over the pants.I pulled the pants down and he helped me take them off.

I licked his balls going up to his dick then kissed his tip with my hands on his packs.I took hold of his dick.I licked and sucked the head a few times then took all of him in.

"Mmmmh." He said.

As I licked his dick my mouth or his dick started making slurpy sounds.I stopped licking and went to suck his balls.I handjobed him while sucking his balls hard.

"Fuck." He sat up then laid back again

I had my ass up high moving back and forth still sucking him.I left the balls and went to his dick again.I used my mouth and hand and the noise it made was just...*ewww*He sat up and put his hand on my back and it travelled all the way to my butt,I

twerked a little and he spanked me.

"Shit." He laid back again.

I positioned myself perfectly and took all of it in, I choked and gagged. I pulled out and sucked him again taking him in at the back of my throat until he came. I sucked him for a few seconds until he pulled me up. I looked at him and he pulled me on top of him. I wrapped my arms around his neck and kissed him. I rubbed his dick in my entrance then slowly sat on it...

"Uhhh." I said throwing my head back.

Devling pushed me down until his dick was all in. He put his arm around my waist and the other one was around my back with his hand at the back of my neck squeezing it lightly. He held me tightly as I moved up and down on him sometimes twerking or

going back and forth.

"Shit." He moaned.

I put my hands in the headboard and moved faster. He pulled me to him and he held me tight and he fucked me.

"Oh my God." I moaned

He moved faster and I moved with him.

"Yes baby." I said with my eyes rolling back.

His eye contact was doing things to me, the way he was looking at me as we fucking was making me even wetter.

"Oh my God,oh my God mmmmmh." I laid my head on his shoulder.

I sat on him as the orgasm hit me,he pulled me down on him and his dick went deeper I threw my head back

"Oh my...oh my God." I moaned.

He moved me from him and put me down in bed with me still moaning.He got between my legs then we kissed.He made me hold my legs.He teased my clit a little then he entered me.It felt really good I gasped.

"Ohhhhw."

His thrusts were fast and short,his dick was hitting my g-spot,I squirted he smiled.

"Fuck I love it when you squirt" he said.

"Ahha." I moaned

He came back to my face and we kissed.

"Fuck that dick feels so good inside me,yes."

He held my hands over my head and he picked up his pace.I put my legs next to my stomach,I squinted my eyes With my mouth wide open.He slowed down.His face was in my face with my one hand in his shoulder and the other one in his head,we looking at each other.His thrusts were now deep,not too fast not slow.

"Ah ah ah ah." I moaned and bit my lower lip

He kissed me then put his hands on my neck and squeezed it. I had my hands in his chest and he wasn't on top of me he was kneeling on the bed. He picked up his pace again and his hands tightened around my neck. I left his chest and held on to my legs screaming weirdly because of his hands on my neck.

"Yes baby." I moaned

"Yeah?"

"Yes like that."

He made sure his eyes were on me, it was so nice. He was also moaning a little. He came up to my face and kissed then looked at me. He fucked me so hard and good my eyes rolled back. It was so surreal that he was really inside me. I missed him, Lord knows I

did.

"Oh my God,Oh my God Devlin you..."

After sometime he pushed his dick deeper then he pulled out and took my legs and made me hold them together then he placed them on his one shoulder then entered me...

.

.

To be continued

Roleplay (+18SLV)

I couldn't let y'all read nonsense, the errors were too many to ignore. My apologies guys.

Continuation (-33).

"Oh gosh Dee..." I buried my face in the pillow biting it in the process.

He was behind me, I had a pillow under me and he was deep inside me. He would pull out and shove it back in hard. His strokes were slow and deep.

He pulled my waist to him and pinned my me hard on him.

"OHHHH!" I screamed and bit the pillow harder.

"Devlin..."

I tried pushing him but he wasn't budging. He was circling his waist and his dick was poking something it was not meant to be poked and he was....

He loosened his grip then he started pumping in and out fast, he spanked my ass.

"Push your ass up a little more baby." He said

I did and he positioned himself like was about to do push ups.

"Like this?" I asked looking at him

"Yeah." He said "fuck yes."

Let me explain what the position was doing to me. He was deep inside me and his dick is shaped like a banana right (curved a little) which I find it super unbelievable since he's white I mean only brothers have dicks like that-or so I thought. Anyways back to the story, My legs were shut tight making my pussy to grip even more and he was forcing his dick through so imagine the pain and pleasure I was feeling- him too. His moans gave him away shame and he would bite my shoulder going hard on me. If I don't lose my voice for good then I will never lose it. I was screaming. My tears were falling too but not because I was in pain well I was in pain but it was the kind of pain that makes me squirt while calling his name for the person on the 10th floor to hear. I don't know how many times I've squirted with him not cumming. I felt his body tense and him pushing his dick deeper then boom jigga groaning like an animal. He pulled out slowly and laid on the side. I turned around and laid on my back with my legs wide open.

"Please wi-wipe me." I said breathing heavily.

"Don't worry,we not done." He said closing his eyes.

"Okay but I'm sticky Devlin." It came out as a whine.

He took his pants and wiped me then he laid back in bed and pulled me to him.

"Are you tired?" He asked.

"I dont know."I said closing my eyes.

I felt his lips brush mine,I open my eyes and looked at him.The prolonged eyes contact was...eyy guys uDevlin.I placed my thumb on his lower lip and brushed it.I bit my lower lip then brought my face

closer and kissed him.He ran his his hand on my tummy.I turned around and opened my legs wide and he directed his dick in my pussy,we were still kissing.He pulled out and he told me to lie flat on the bed and he was on the side and he held my leg wide open then he entered me.I gasped.

"Awwww baby." I closed my eyes.

"Fuck,open your eyes and look at me." He said pumping in and out of me.

Devlin likes looking at me in the eyes when he's fucking me and I dont know why.I opened my eyes and looked at him.I lowered my hand all the way down to my clit and played with it.

"Fuck baby." I moaned

He leaned over for a kiss and we kissed shortly. He held my thigh tightly and picked up his pace, he was fast and deep and my hand was busy on my clit it was too much. He spanked my thigh hard and I moved with him. I tightened my pussy around his dick and he groaned loud chasing his own paradise. He dug his finger nails deep in my flesh. My clit vibrated and my pussy walls tightened, my legs shook and my squirt shot through. I removed my hand from my clit and threw my head back on the pillow.

"I love you, so much." He said

"Oh my God I-I love you too baby Yes." I said moaning.

He shot his load inside me and he also laid his head back on the pillow and he let go of my thigh. I didn't close my legs I left them open like that and plus Dee was still a knee deep inside me.

"Oh my I'm so tired." I said

"Let's rest a little." He said.

I turned and laid on my side and he pulled me to him and he held me from behind. I felt his dick as it punched(flaccid)inside me.

[Hours Later]

I opened my eyes and my body was sore especially my right thigh. I tried shifting but I couldn't. I looked down there and Devlin was deep inside me. I flinched as I slowly pulled his dick out. He was sound asleep and he looked cute yet deadly. I went to shower and went downstairs to prepare something for us to eat.

Okay okay I know I said I'm gonna make him suffer but guys it's Devlin, Devlin Simons. I was walking with my legs slightly parted. I prepared his favourite, lamb chops and dumplings and he likes it plain like that, no salads no nothing. I noticed that he left his phone on top of the counter and it's been ringing and beeping for a while now.

I went to it with an intention to switch it off but I ended up reading his messages without opening it.

"You have to come back home, Anthony it's long overdue now." The number was +01 555 something.

Home? Where's Home?

"I hope you stopped obsessing over that black girl or we'll make her wish come true." Different numbers.

I closed the phone and looked around. What the hell is going on lana?

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (+18SLV)

34.

I contemplated on whether to open his phone or not and plus it didn't require any password or finger print which was odd. I looked around and took it and looked at it *sighed* I put it back down again. I chewed my lower lip while fiddling with my fingers pacing up and down. Who sent those messages? Where is that home that the message was talking about? Is Devlin leaving me? I mean we just got back together last night I mean it was during sex and emotions were high so basically we haven't gotten back together since no words were spoken after.

"Argh!" Clucking

I can't deal y'all, there's always something with Devlin

and that thing always hurt me.

"Hey, you okay?"

I turned and looked at him, I cleared my throat.

"Yeah, umh yeah I'm fine." I said looking down.

If you were in my situation, would you ask him? And if you do then he starts twisting the story and it becomes your fault what then. I shook my head because I didn't know how to go about this for real.

"Merlanice are you sure that you are fine?" He asked

"Yeah I'm fine it's just that I've been thinking you know..." I said

He nodded

"My mom,well both my parents,I don't know how to tell them that I'm,pregnant." I said then looked down.

He walked up to me and stood in front of me,he put his index finger in my chin and lifted up my face.I tilted my head.

"It's going to be okay,I'll talk to your parents and I heard about Umh the damages well Siya and the boys once talked about it so..." he said.

I looked at him with my eyebrows furrowed.

"What?" I asked

"I'll pay for the damages and Umh what's the that

thing where you have your uncle's and my uncles discuss?About someone becoming a wife?" He asked

I looked at him shocked.

"Lobola?!" I shouted.

He nodded.

Aiibo this guy,I removed his hand from my chin and moved back but he pulled me to him and kissed me.

"Devlin." I shook my head. "Devlin no." I said.

"Spend a day with me." He said. "I want us to go somewhere." He continued

"Laphi?(where?)" I asked

"What was that?" He asked,I chuckled

"I said where?"

"Oh yeah." He said, "let me make breakfast." He continued

He picked me up and put me ontop of the kitchen counter and he went back to making breakfast well more like brunch.

I looked at him as he prepared the food.Why can't he just open up to me?I know we ju...

"Devlin?" I called out

He turned and looked at me.

"Yes?"

"What is this?" I asked pointing between us.

"What do you mean by what is this?" He asked wiping his hands coming to me.

"I mean what is happening Lana Devlin? Between us?"
I asked

"We're together." He said with an emotionless face

It took me back a little. Do I really want to be with someone I don't even know?

"Okay." I said.

He finished up and we ate. After eating we went to bath and what not. To be honest y'all, to be brutally honest, I love Devlin I really do but he's just, I don't know for real but he's too much. I'm scared that whoever sent those messages will hurt me all because of him.

"You seem to be lost in your thoughts Miss M." He said

We were in the car driving to wherever we were going. Through out this ride I've been stealing glancing at him and asking myself endless questions.

"No, not at all." I said chewing my lip

He took my hand and brought it to his face and kissed it.

"Don't stress yourself,it will be okay." He said brushing it.

If only you knew.

"Yeah." I said softly.

We came to a halt at this big silver gate,he used the remote to open it and he drove in.It took us a while to actually get to this footrest.

"Wow." I said as we came to a full view.

The lower part was green,bottle green and the middle and upper part were glass.

"Whose house is this?" I asked.

He chuckled and got out of the car. He walked around and came to open the door for me. I looked at him and the house.

"Dee..."

"Come on, out you go." He said taking my hand

I slowly put my feet on the ground and stood up. Are we here to see those people who want him home? Wow they must be rich. But what are they going to say when they see the "black girl"? Enxiety creped in. I slowly breathe out. He squeezed my hand.

"So why are we here?" I asked

"So many questions, Ms. M." he said closing the door.

He led me to the door.

"Devlin what's going on?" I asked

He sighed and opened the door. I slowly walked inside.

"Wow." I said turning around.

"How is it?" He asked

"It's-wow. Who lives here?" I asked

"Us." He said

"Okay who is us?" I stopped and looked at him "uh?" I

looked at him

"You like it?" He asked

I cleared my throat, "umh what's going on?"

"I had purchased this house months ago and I asked some people to decorate it and all that. The apartment was getting a bit small and it lacked privacy so..." he said

"What are you exactly saying?" I asked

"This is our new home." He said

"This house is really beautiful Dee." I said looking around.

"So may you move in with me?" He asked

"No." I said

He looked disappointed

"No no no don't get me wrong," i held his hands "I meant no as in it's agaisnt my beliefs.Cohabiting is not for me but i will visit." I said

Not that I hate ukukupita but it's just that I don't want to move in with Devlin he is too secretive and I don't trust him and this house is too much and I feel like he's asking me because I'm pregnant now.

"Oh yes,I understand maybe after everything is paid."
He said.

"Yes." I said then turned around

He gave me a tour of the house and it was breath taking. The ground part of the house had a kitchen, lounge, bar, toilet then the middle part had 4 bedroom with bathrooms then a lounge. The upper part had only one bedroom which was the main bedroom and it had a sick view and a balcony. There were also stairs that led to the attic which leads you outside where there was a shelter like thing it had chairs/leather seat.

"Wow, the house is really beautiful."

We were sitting outside looking at the swimming pool eating.

"The dolphins are cute." I said and he chuckled.

"I had them painted a few days back." He said

"I like the color blue it makes the water look really nice." I said

"Yeah but I wanted it to be glass." He said

"Why?" I asked chewing.

"It's less dramatic but I thought you would appreciate this." He said

"I do,thank you" I said

His phone rang and he ignored it by lowering the volume.His face was hard now so I kept quiet and continued eating.It beeped and he looked at it then back at me.

"So it's true, you leaving me?" I asked

"I don't have a choice."

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay (+18SLV)

35.

Aiibo. My eyes were all out like an awl. His statement took me by surprise. He said he doesn't have a choice, I'm pregnant, With His Baby and he doesn't have a choice, oh wow.

"Oh wow, okay." I said nodding my head.

Aiibo this was just unbelievable for real.

"Yeah, I think I'm gonna go." I said.

I stood up and yanked my bag from the table and attempted to walk but he held my wrist standing up.

"Merl-"

"Devlin no!" I shouted

"You don't understand-"

"No You don't understand Devlin! You left me for a fucking week after we've found out I'm pregnant and you want to leave me again? Why don't you just stay away from me If you going to keep doing this to me? Just fucking leave me alone!" I shouted

He grabbed my waist and neck tight I flinched.

"You hurting me." My voice low.

He pushed me to the wall and pinned me hard.

"Devlin-

The look on his face sent shivers down my spine and for the first time I was scared of Devlin. His eyes were dark and his face was red and very scary. I moved my hand to try and remove his hand on my neck instead of moving it his grip got tighter.

"Dev-Dev *coughing* you hurting me." I said choking.

His face softened and his grip loosened up a bit. I coughed.

"I'll never hurt you." He said

"You just did!" I snapped.

He let go of me and stepped back a little.

"I am sorry." He said

"Me too." I said rubbing my neck

"May we please go inside and talk?" He asked

"No,I got nothing to say to you Devlin,you've hurt me enough so no." I said.

"Merlanice you are carrying my baby." He said

"Do you think about "your baby" when you hurt me huh?Do you think about "your baby" when you make me go through shit huh?!"

He didn't say anything.

"Thought so,so please you would be kind enough to drive me back to the apartment and you can keep your stupid house nxii! I clucked

I walked back inside the house so I can come out of the front door where the car was parked.I waited for whole thirty minutes without Devlin showing up.I even went and sat on the stairs because I was tired and hungry now.He came back and walked passed me and got inside his car.I walked to the car slowly.

"I guess you're not the gentleman your mama raised you to be." I murmured and he chuckled.

The whole drive was silent,it was better that way because I needed to think.In my mind I know I can raise this baby alone but then what will the society think?Society thinks that a woman who is or was raising a baby alone was left by the father of the baby which in some cases it's not true.You get that-okay like me and Devlin over here he's,just too much

and I can't take it so that's why I'll leave him pregnant or not I'll leave him and some women will stay for bullshit because they scared of what will the people(society) say. Yes a part of me also thinks about what will the people say especially in my neighborhood, my mom Oh God wow.

He parked his car and just looked at me. I turned around and opened the door and got off his car and banged the door hard and walked away. I know I'm being pretty but at least he will feel some pain in his cold heart. Wow this is just funny really funny, after a mind blowing coitus (sex) and we're over again, I mean we should be in the swimming pool fucking or in the balcony but no we're here again, back to square one.

I got zero tears left to cry, I've been crying my whole life and He also made me cry but not this time but I'm not going to lie my heart is aching. He can go I don't care but all I know is me and my baby we gone

be alright.Periodt!

I was woken up by my ringing phone under the pillow.I took it without opening my eyes.

"Mmmh?" I said

"Ziyanda," Said maMkhize on the line."Ulele yin(are you sleeping?) She asked.

"Yes,what's up?" I said opening my eyes and sitting up straight.

"Yin walala emini umithi yin?(why are you sleeping during the day are you pregnant?" She asked then laughed

My eyes shoot open and I cleared my throat.

"Umh no no I'm not,uzweni?(what did you hear?)" I asked

"Aii suka man wena haw (chuckling)anyways come home this weekend it's been long since you last visited home." She said

"This weekend?" I asked

"I'm very sure I didn't stutter Ziyanda." She said firmly

"Umh yes,of course this weekend." I said scratching my head and chewing my Lower lip

"Okay bye." She hung up.

I think this woman still needs to learn some

manners.I tossed the phone on the side and laid back down.Going home is risky my mom will know that I'm pregnant with zero babydaddy.This shit was frustrating.I took my phone and browsed through and a pop up AD showed up.Don't you guys hate those annoying ads that interrupt you from something important?well I do.I went to the top to remove it but It was from Brazzers telling me they have new videos.I have an account there just to save videos.It's a pornsite."SEXY BLOOD CHEATS ON BOYFRIEND WITH A BBC."I clicked on it then watched it,I was bored anyway.Through out the video I was focusing more on the dick and nothing more.Yaz the way that these guys fuck girls will make you question your man's nyobing skills for real.The girls moans turned me on even more and I found myself moaning with her.

I took my laptop and searched with it then turned my phone off.I took off my top and skinny bra,I was wearing a big tee,skinny bra and thong.On the video they were doing woman on top but reverse cowgirl

style. The guy had his hands under the girls butt helping her move up and down. It was a black dude and a white girl on BLACKED.COM. Trust me it's the best pornsite ever. The guys there know how to fuck. Like right now the guy was also moving up and down in synch with the girls movements. I moaned as she moaned. I grapped my titties as the guy was grabbing the girls titts, I was imagining him ontop of me, caressing my body, spanking my butt and forcefully biting my nipples until they sting. I closed my eyes.

"Ohh." I moan.

my hand traveled all the way down my pussy and played with it over the thong. My clit was hard and my pussy was dripping all it needed was some action. All I could hear were their moans and I was also moaning from rubbing my clit. I moved the thong on the side and circled my finger around my cunt opening. It was a bit swollen from all the sex

Devlin and I had. After playing with my opening, I shoved two fingers deep inside me and moaned.

"Oh Dee, yes."

I bit my lower lip and fingerfucked myself hard. I lowered my other hand to my clit and spread my legs wide. I massaged my clit vigorously as I felt my body heat up.

"Oh My God yes Dee fuck me." I moaned throwing my head back

"Grhe grhem." Clears throat

I stopped and opened my eyes. My pussy walls tightened around my fingers and my clit became sensitive and my pussy squirted a little.

"Dev-I"

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

36.

Masturbating increases blood flow throughout your body and releases feel-good brain chemicals called endorphins. "That may explain why there's a clear mood benefit, even if you don't orgasm," that's what masturbating does to women's body. In this case I was only doing it because I was horny and not aroused. So that's why I resorted to DIY'ing myself. In most cases it happens that a woman fantasies her lover or a guy she once had sex with, fucking her hard or making sweet love to her. Well I Ziyanda was imagining Devlin fucking and spanking me hard.

Remember that time when Lisa walked in on me busy? It was okay because she's my friend but it was embarrassing but imagine your babydaddy catching you DIY'ing yourself screaming his name telling "him" to fuck you, are you imagining this? Well sis

don't!

You know what your pussy does after an orgasm? Well the walls contract and holds/squeez whatever is inside your pussy and it sometimes gets stuck then you have to position yourself right so you can take it out.

So when I opened my eyes and Devlin was standing there looking at me with a look I didn't comprehend my walls closed in on me literally. I slowly pushed my ass up a bit and removed my creamy hands from my pussy and sat up straight then hid them behind my back.

"What are you doing here? How long have you been standing there?" I asked

"Long enough." He said

I looked down embarrassed.I dragged my shamed and wet self to the bathroom to clean myself up then went back to the bedroom.I put my tee back on and my thong too.I looked around the room avoiding Devlin.I wonder what he thinks of me now.

"You couldn't ask me to satisfy you,why?" He asked

"What?" I asked not looking at him

"You couldn't ask me to satisfy you,why?" He repeated

"Huh?" I said

"I will not stand here and act stupid with you because you heard exactly what I said." He said firmly

"I didn't want you too and also don't call me stupid." I said

"Where in my sentence did I call you stupid?" He asked

"You said I'm acting stupid!" I said half shouting.

"Exactly." He said

"Uyaphinda futhi.(you continuing)" I said turning to look at him.

"What was that?" He asked

"Leave!"

"So you can poke my baby with your long ass

fingers?" He asked

I looked at my fingers...

"Really? Did you come here to diss me or you had something important to say?" I asked

"I even forgot why I came here, the scene I walked into traumatized me to the nearest brain freeze." He said

I gasped in shock.

"What?" I asked super shocked

"I just don't get it like where on Earth did-"

"CAN YOU JUST SHUT THE FUCK UP AND TELL ME

WHAT THE FUCK YOU DOING BACK HERE?!" I SHOUTED

He looked at me shocked.

"Just get to the fucking point and stop staring at me." I said

"Wow for a person who was screaming my name you sure act different." He said

"Oh Devlin please,so what?You found me masturbates while screaming your name get over it nxii. " I said.

"Wow." He said

"What do you want?" I asked.

He sighed and walked further in and sat on the bed.

"I am here because I have thought things through and that I want you to come with me,I mean it's only right." He said rubbing his hands together

"What?" I asked leaning on the dresser

"I want you to come with me to Malibu." he said

"Malibu?As in Malibu California?As in the US?" I asked

"Yes." He said

"Why are you going there?" I asked

"Home." He said

"What? You not from here?" I paused "mxm yazi that explains it, you don't look like the men of color from here." I said

"So will you come with me? Move to The States with me?" He asked.

Yazi uyagula lo qobo how can a normal human being leave and come back and ask a person with parents, work and life of their own to just up leave? kanjalo nje? Na'ah fam. No!

"No." I said, "as much as I want us to raise our baby together but I can't just leave my life just because wena you are wanted back home, no. Devlin I think we should just accept that we are toxic for each other and yes we may love each but it's not enough Devlin. Our relationship has been an On and Off one

which is very draining so from my side I'm releasing you Devlin you can go home I'll remain here and no I'm not keeping your baby from you it's just that I can't just up and leave,no." I said trying so hard not to cry.

He made direct contact as I was saying those things,nodding here and there.

"I-" he sighed. "I-"

"Just be safe over there." I said holding back my tears.

This was too easy and too early,it felt like a dream like my life has been fast forwarded,as much as I don't want to be with him but a part of me want him and it was just confusing.

"I'll walk you to the door." I said wiping my tears.

He nodded and stood up.

I walked in front of him and we went to the front door. I opened the door, Lisa and Siya were standing there.

"Hey guys." Greeted Lisa

"Hey." I said

Devlin nodded once and so did Siya

"Where are you two going?" Asked Lisa with a smile on her face.

I turned and looked at Dee then back at Lisa

"Devlin is leaving." I said

"Oh nice so we'll see you around." She said and I chuckled.

"No he's going home." I said

"The new home that he bought for you?" She asked

"No, home as in Malibu, California." I said then swallowed

"Don't tell me he's living you and the baby?" She asked alarmed

"It's not like that." I said.

"Let's give them a moment." Said Siya

They walked inside and Devlin came and stood in front of me.

"I guess this is it." I said chuckling.

He pulled me into a tight hug, I felt so emotional that I ended up crying and holding on to him. After some time I pulled out of the hug wiping my tears.

"Wow." I said

He pulled my top up to my breast and crouched down. He ran his thumb in my belly then he kissed my tummy. His other hand was in my butt squeezing it.

"Really?" I asked laughing

"Take care of her, Merlanice." He said

"I will." I whispered

"Take good care of yourself." He said.

I nodded.

He stood up straight and kissed me on the lips then my forehead.

"This is not goodbye." He said then he hugged me for the last time.

He left and I closed the door crying.

"Oh baby no" said Lisa

I continued crying as we both sank to on the floor.

"He'll be back." She said

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

37.

[FOUR MONTHS LATER]

"Lisa!Lisa come one!" I shouted

I was sitting down on the couch waiting for Lisa to finish up so we can go to the doctor.Saun was going to drive us there since Siya went on a business trip and Saun didn't want any of us driving.

I heard the door unlocking,I didn't even bother standing up because I knew that Saun was here.He has keys to our apartment and so does Siya.He got inside and closed the door.

"Morning Zee." He said.

"Hey." I said.

"Where is Umh-"

"Here." She said walking into the living room with her huge baby bump.

"Are you ladies ready to go?" He asked

"Yeah just help me up." I said holding out my hand for him.

He came and helped me stand up.

"Thank you." I said.

I was officially five months and two weeks pregnant and I was not huge nor whatever but I did gain a bit of skin here and there and I was just too tired. Lisa was 9 months pregnant and this was her last check up. Ever since we woke up she was feeling a bit disoriented or whatever. Her cheeks were red like she was angry.

"And then, Lisa?" I asked

She gave me the look.

"Don't start with me Zee okay." She said handing Saun her hand bag.

"Let's go Ladies." He said leading the way.

I fixed my dress then followed suit.

After the doctor's we went to Spur for lunch and Saun left saying he will pick us up after our lunch.

"So, I went over at Siya's parents house right," she paused

I nodded.

"So there was this woman who came rushing in claiming she's Polina's sister..."

"Who is Polina?" I asked after swallowing

"Siya's other mother, she was from the Philippines and her and the dad got married there and moved here and she apparently went missing along with her daughters." She said

"And where did you get that?" I asked.

"I was there to meet the rents, actually everyone was there including Saun and Kelo. Everything was just dramatic nje and yooo 'esty, Saun's wife is crazy yooo you check what you say to that woman because you gon' lose a teeth or too." She said.

"And then, what happened?" I asked

"She said the Johnson's killed Polina and the girls and she wants their bodies and shit." She said

"Did they kill them though?" I asked

"I don't know, I mean I wouldn't put it past them." She said then shrugged

"Yooo!" I clapped once "your family though." I said shaking my head

"Yeah." She said looking down.

I continued eating until I felt her eyes on me,i looked up.

"What?" I asked

"Has he contacted you?" She asked softly.

I looked down then sighed.

"No,he hasn't." I said.

"How are you holding up. I know we've been together throughout this entire journey and you seem fine but I want to know how are you, are you okay?" She asked

"Surprisingly, yes." I said.

"Are you sure?" She asked

"Yes, I mean when he left I thought it was going to be hard which was at first but as days went by it became okay and right now I'm focusing on the end goal, which is to birth this baby and be aight with her." I said

"That my best friend, she a real bad bitch

Got her own money, she 'on't need no nig'

On the dance floor, she had two, three drinks

Now she twerkin', she throw it out and come back in"

she sang

"That's my best friend, she a real bad bitch

Drive her own car, she 'on't need no Lyft

In the strip club, know my girl gon' tip

Now she twerkin', she throw it out and come back in"

I sang too

We giggled and clapped hands after.

"Oh wow mngani." I said laughing

"Aii wena." She said.

I laughed at her.

"Oh wow,Zee?" Said a voice

I turned and looked at the person behind me.

"Snazo?" I asked

"Wow, you are pregnant." He said

I covered my belly...

"Umh yeah yeah." I said covering my belly

Lisa looked at me.

"That's nice." He said

"Yeah." I said.

"It was nice seeing you again." He said disappointed.

"Yeah." I said looking down

I heard his foot steps walking away.

"I'm not even gonna bother." She said

"Yup." I said looking the other way.

.

.

"I got a surprise for you." Said Saun

We were now at the apartment and it was late at night. I was sitting under the covers after he woke me up.

"What?" I asked

He took out his phone and fiddled with it for some time. I rubbed my eyes yawning.

"Saun I'm really tired okay? I need to sleep." I said.

"Just a minute," he paused "here." He handed it to me.

It was a video call but I couldn't see the person on the other end, the phone was facing the wall. I looked at Saun with a raised eyebrow.

"Saun man ng'funa ukulala. (I want to sleep.) I said irritated

"Merlanice." A deep familiar voice said

"Who said that?" I said alarmed and looking around the room.

"The phone." said Saun.

I quickly looked at the phone,my eyes widened and my right hand made it's way to my mouth.My left hand that was holding the phone was trembling.

"Oh my God Devlin?"

"Yes,How are you?" He asked

He looked so good,his hair has grown even though he had a cut and his beard was nicely shaved and trimmed.Tears rolled down my cheeks.I didn't know what to say,I was happy yet sad.Looking back at the time when I was alone at night horny as hell and all

the weird cravings I've been having it made me emotional. I wiped my tears.

"Umh, I'm fine how are you?" I asked

He looked at me intently.

"I'm fine." He said slowly.

"How is California?" I asked

"It's fine." He said.

"I'll give you guys a minute." Said Saun

"Thanks." I said.

"How is the baby Merlanice?" He asked

"She's fine,healthy." I said "I have the sona scans all four of them since you took the one we got when we went to the doctor for the first time." I said

He nodded.

"I would love to see them." He said

"Okay I'll ask Saun to send them to you since your phone doesn't go through." I said

"Changed the number." He said

"Okay." I said

"How are your cravings?" He asked

"Weired," I said and he chuckled "I eat banana and bigga nacks with bread imagine." I said

"That's nasty." He said

"Excuse me?" I asked

"It's disgusting." He said

"Mxm fuck you!" I ended the call.

How dare he say that about my cravings? If it wasn't for his baby inside me I wouldn't be eating "disgusting" food nxii.

"Saun!Saun!" I screamed his name.

He came in rushing without even knocking.

"Yes?" He said

"Next time knock okay, this is not your Gammy's bedroom where you can just budge into without knocking." I said

He looked at me shocked.

"You heard?" I asked

"Umh yeah sure." He said

His phone rang, he walked closer to the bed and took it. He answered it, he looked at me.

"Dev-"

"Leave my bedroom and this apartment,now please."
I said.

I laid on the bed then covered myself all the way up
to my head,it too.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

38.

"PEOPLE SHOULD REALLY STOP BOTHERING ME!WHEN SOMEONE IS NOT ANSWERING THE DOOR JUST FUCKEN LEAVE!!"

I yanked the door open.

"Snazo?" I asked looking at him

"Umh,sorry to disturb you," he paused with his facial expression changing. "You look pissed." He continued.

"Yeah,I am." My voice was still very angry.

"Ngyaxolisa,ngiyobuya ngesinye iskhathi.(I'm sorry,I'll come back another time.)" He said turning

"No!" He turned and looked at me, "I meant no,you already here so...come in." I said opening the door wider.

"Are you sure?" He asked

"Yes,yes I am." I said.

He walked in,i closed the door and followed him to the living room.

"Something to drink?" I asked

"Yes,do you have bottled water?" He asked

"Yes we do." I said

I went to the kitchen and got him the water and a glass,I placed them on the tray.

"Here you go." I said putting the tray on top of the coffee table.

"Ng'yabonga,MaShandu." He said

I looked the other way blushing.

"Ouch!" I put my hand on my tummy, "That was not necessary baby." I said brushing my belly after this chipmunk of mine kicked.

"You okay?" He asked alarmed

"Yes,the baby was kicking." I said smiling

He slowly nodded,I took a deep breath.

"Snazo buka,I was alr-"

"Ungachazi.(don't explain)" he said dismissively

"Ouch." I murmured

When someone says "Ungachazi" it doesn't sit well on the person who wants to explain,it just aii....

"How far long are you?" He asked

"I thought you said ngingachazi?" I asked.

He sighed and looked down clenching his jaws.

"Okay fine,I'm five months and two weeks pregnant."
I said

"So at that time you were already pregnant?" He
asked

"Yes I was a few weeks pregnant." I said looking
down

"Wow," he shook his head "so all this time I was
falling for a pregnant woman?" He asked

"You were what now?" I asked amused.

"Why didn't you tell me you were pregnant?" He
asked

"Aiibo Snazo,kwak'mele ngithini,ngithi Snazo ngimithi?" I asked

"Yes." He said

"Oh yeah but we were not that tight for me to tell you about my personal life,if I can call it that." I said softly

He nodded repeatedly.

"So wher-"

"Can we not talk about it please." I said

He nodded.

We ended up talking about other things and him telling me about his childhood and the lies gosh! But before that he made us food well snacks and we ate.

"Oh my gosh Snazo you're lying." I said laughing

"I'm telling you," he laughed

"No." I said

"Let me finish." He said.

"Okay finish." I said holding my laugh

"As I was saying before I got rudely interrupted," he eyed me I giggled, "anyway my friend slipped and fell then slid all the way to the dam..."

I laughed so hard he stopped talking and looked at me

"Oh no no you are lying." I laughed

"Why?" He asked

"Where did he slip what caused the slipperiness?"

"The rocks next to the river are slippery." He said that with a duh tone

"Awushongo phela haw." I said

"Hhai suka" he threw his hand in the air

"Such drama Snazo." I said

I felt minor pain in the abdomen,I brushed where the pain was coming from.

"You good mama?" He asked

"Yes." I said then clenched my jaws

The pain shot through again,I gasped.

"Ziyanda what's wrong?" He asked walking up to me

"Cramps." I said panicking

"Where?Is the baby okay?" He asked

"I don't know but I'm in pain." I said tearing

"Okay let me take you to the hospital okay, stay calm okay." He said and I nodded

"Ahhhhhh!" I screamed

I stood up...

"Ziyanda sit down and let me-"

"You not doing anything you just standing there and panicking." I said.

"I'm trying to think okay?" He said

"Okay let me call Lisa." I said

"No sit down!" He snapped

I slowly sat down.

He disappeared at the passage. I sat there trying to calm myself down even though it was hard because of the cramps. He came back with my bag and phone.

"What's in the bag?" I asked

He didn't respond he just picked me up and walked to the door with me in his arms.

We got to his car and he opened the backseat door for me and laid me there. Once he was also inside he brought the engine to life and raced out of the complex. It was like I was having period pains and in my state, I am not supposed to experience those. A lot of things were occupying my mind and some of

them made me cry. What if I lose this baby? Devlin is not next to me, holding my hand telling me everything is going to be fine and that our baby will live. My parents still don't know that I'm pregnant and imagine me going home with a punched stomach with no baby to prove that I was pregnant.

"We almost there Ziyanda hold on." He said

I nodded repeatedly.

"I don't want to loose my baby Snazo no." I cried

"You won't trust me." He said.

He made a turned that had me loosing the grip on the head rest of the sit, I balanced my hand on the door. He opened his door and walked out.

"Help!Help!Somebody help me!" He shouting

He was parked in front of the entrance.Nurses came rushing to us and he opened the door and helped me out

"What's the emergency?" Asked one of the nurses pulling the stretcher closer to the car.

"She's pregnant and she's-,What's wrong?" He asked me

"Cramps!" I shouted

"Okay Sir step away and let us handle this okay?"
The nurse said and Snazo moved away.

"Please call Lisa." I said to Snazo and he nodded.

They rushed with me inside the hospital.

I was now on the bed with a doctor examining me.

"I'm still in pain you know." I said

"I'm aware of that miss." He said

"Then do something please." I said

"I am." He said calmly

"Why are you so calm, I might lose my baby!" I snapped

"No you won't." He said

He wasn't even looking at me,he was busy touching my belly and doing useless things to it.

"Dr?" I asked

"Jackson." He said

"My baby." I said

He side smiled and shook his head

"Oh wow you smiling right now?" I asked

"I see this is your first pregnancy." He said

"Oh God." I laid back on the pillow defeated.

I heard him chuckle.

"Open your legs please." He asked

"Why?" I Asked

"I want to see how far your baby is." He said

"Am I in labour right now?" I asked

"No I don't think so,the legs please." He said patting them.

I slowly opened them.I felt his finger brush the entrance of my nookie,my eyes widened in shock.My chest started moving up and down.I bit my lower lip hard to stop myself from reacting to whatever he

was doing.

"Wider please." He said

I slowly opened them wider and he balanced his other hand on my knee. His two fingers made their way inside me I gasped then cleared my throat. He pushed them deeper and circled them around then he pulled them back out again. I closed my legs fast.

"Umh Dr?" I called him

"Yes?" He said

"Were you finger fucking me?" I asked

"With the gloves on, no" he said "And also you would've felt something more not this." He added.

That left my mouth open,I nodded.

"How are the cramps?" He asked "sharp or mild?" He added.

"Well they are not sharp." I said

"Mild it is." He said jotting it down.

"Were you spotting?" He asked

"No." I said

"Well the pain in your abdomen is caused by muscles and ligaments that support your uterus being pulled and stretched in all directions."he said "what were you doing when you experienced them?"

"I was sitting down laughing-"

"Yes that's when you noticed them." He said

"So they were there but I only noticed them when I laughed?" I asked

"If you want to put it like that,sometimes they are noticeable when you make a quick move,get up out of a chair,cough,sneeze or laugh." He said

"Okay." I said.

"As pregnancy progresses, these ligaments stretch, which can cause aches and cramps or sharp pain that occurs on one or both sides of the lower abdomen and that means your baby is growing and your uterus is expanding to accommodate your

growing baby,it was nothing major." He said

I nodded.

"You will also experience cramps on your 7th month." He said

"Why?" I asked

"Physical changes in the seventh month of pregnancy the movements of your baby will begin to change. As space in the uterus becomes cramped, your baby will make smaller movements such as shifting their elbows and knees. Your baby is likely to curl up and cross their legs and also move or change the position and face downward because you'll be nearing your delivery month." He said

"I see,yazi I did a research of my own." He nodded,I

continued "At the end of the seventh month of pregnancy, fat begins to be deposited on the baby. And the baby's weight starts changing and so is the height and the baby starts hearing and also feel pain."

"Internet doctors, what can go wrong." He mocked

"Oh I'm sorry for googling things I need to know during my pregnancy okay?" I said

"Of course." He said

Gosh this guy!

"I'm starting to think you hate me." I said

"Bye." He said packing his things.

"Rude!" I shouted

"I'm out!" He shouted back.

"Your boss is so hearing this!" I shouted

"I can't wait to hear it." He said opening the door and leaving.

"Gosh this guy." I laid back

A few minutes later a nurse walked in wheeling a tray.

"Good day Miss." She greeted

"Hi." I greeted back.

"Dr Jackson," I rolled my eyes "said I should give you this." She continued

She handed me Magnesium.

"But I have them at home." I said

"I know he said we should increase the dosage,it's not only good for you but your baby too since she's growing." She said

"Okay thank you." I said.

She did her things and told me to eat and blah blah blah.My mind was still on Dr Jackson,nxii stupid boy finger fucking me and leaving me like that.

"I'm pretty sure I was clear,I was not finger fucking you and I don't go around finger fucking pregnant women." He said walking in.

I looked at him confused.

"What?" I asked

"Stupid boy finger fucking me and leaving me like that." He said

My eyes widened in total shock.I said that to myself,right?I wasn't thinking outloud was I?

"I don't know what you talking about." I said

"I'm sure." He said.

"Ufunani la?" I said knowing very well he can't understand me.

"There's someone who is here to see you and apparently he's the one that brought you here." He said

Oh uSnazo.

"Oh yeah okay,tell him to come in." I said.

He leaned on the table and put his hands in his Jean packets,damn he looking hella fine.

"Are you done?" He asked

"What?" I asked confused

"Checking me out,are you done checking me out." He said.

"And who said I was checking you out?" I asked

"Your eyes." He said

"Okay are we done here?Is my baby going to be fine?If so then can I go home?" I asked

He chuckled.

"I'll go call your fuckbuddy."He stood up and walked to the door.

"He's not my fuckbuddy!" I said

He walked out without turning nor responding. I closed my eyes and chewed my lower lip frustrated. This guy is so much like Devlin, the fact that he's white, arrogant, handsome and so full of himself just like Devlin is making me horny. I sighed and brushed my belly. The cramps were still there but not as intense as they were earlier.

"I wonder what you thinking about."

I opened my eyes and Snazo was standing next to me, I faked a smile.

"Nothing much." I said sitting up straight.

He helped me then he sat down.

"Bathi injani ingane?" He asked rubbing his hands together.

"She's fine,my uterus was expanding to accommodate the baby." I said

"That means she's growing." He said

"Yes." I smiled.

He held my hand.

"Angifuni ukuphosisa Ziyanda ungithusile.(I don't want to lie Ziyanda you scared me.)"he said

"I was also scared." I said softly "Thank you,for being there.I don't know what I would've done ukube bewungekho.(if you were not there)" I said

He squeezed my hand.

"Nothing because I was going to be there either way." He said

I smiled at him and he returned it. We looked at each other for sometime until the door was opened violently. The Johnson brothers and their wives walked in including Saun and his wife. I swallowed and slowly moved my hand from Snazo's.

"Are you okay? Is the baby fine?" Lisa asked rushing to me.

"Yes, yes she's fine, I'm fine." I said shooing her away from me.

"Oh baby I was so worried about you." She said crying

I looked at her shocked.

"And then?" I asked looking at Siya

"She's been doing that for a while now." He whispered,I nodded.

"Okay,umh Liss,Lisa I'm fine the baby is fine so don't worry." I said pulling her closer.

"Are you sure?" She asked wiping her tears.

"100%." I said.

She nodded then looked at Snazo.

"Umh Zee,what is he doing here?" She asked eyeing him.

"He's the one that brought me here." I said.

"That's nice." She said smiling at Snazo weirdly.

"I should get going." Snazo said.

"Okay,thank you again." I said.

"You are welcome." He said standing.

The Johnson brothers gave him looks that made ones spine shiver until he walked out.

"Umh hi I'm Kuhle." Said one of the wives,a colored with big brown hair.

I nodded and smiled.

"Olona." Said a dark beauty with China eyes.

I nodded and smiled.

"Vele mina uyangazi angithi?" Said Kelo

"Yebo Samkelo ngyakwazi." I said.

"Good ngoba you were going to poop that baby right here." She said.

"Right." I cleared my throat.

Dr Jackson walked in.

"Here are your discharge forms, the guy who brought you here took care of the bill so I'ma need you to sign here please." He said handing me the papers

I signed then gave them back.

"Enjoy the rest of your afternoon." He winked at me.

Lisa and I looked at each other with our silly eyes.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

39.

[Three days later]

"You know sometimes I wish you had a dick." Lisa said shifting.

We were in the bathtub full of water and foam bath covering our bodies. She had her one leg over my body and mine over her's.

"Yeah I would fuck you." I said popping a bubble.

"I would let you hit it." She said closing her eyes leaning on the tub.

"This is nice." I said closing my eyes.

"When last did you get it?" She asked.

"Does being finger fucked by a doctor counts?" I asked opening my eyes.

"What?" she asked opening her eyes sitting up straight.

"What?" I asked

"You said does being finger fucked by a Doctor counts,what do you mean?" She asked

"He put his two fingers deep inside me and circled that shit inside me." I said biting my lower lip.

She gave me a weird look.

"What?" I asked.

"He wasn't finger fucking you sis he was simply doing his job." She said.

"So you go through that everytime you go for a check up?" I asked

"Yes since it's my delivery month and you my love you were having cramps that's why he "finger fucked" you." She airquoted 'finger fucked'

"But it still felt nice." I said closing my eyes.

"Did you buy the ting?" She asked.

"No,I mean having to DIY yourself all the time is tiring." I said

"But you use your fingers?" She asked

"Way too different." I said.

"I bet." She said.

I just closed my eyes and leaned back enjoying the feel of smooth warm water against my skin.The reason why I haven't bought the dildo is that it's big and having to shove that rubber in and out of me is tiring bakwethu and it is not Devlin.

Devlin Simons

"Anthony,you are the hair of this family and it is your

birth right to take over your father's company!"
Mother shouted.

I looked at her.

"Do not look at your mother like that." Dad said firmly.

"I don't get it," they looked at. "You wanted me to go out there and get my own and I did. After that you guys want me to take over father's company, what about mine?" I asked.

"Your brother can take care of that company of yours." Said father

"Saun has a life of his own." I said.

"What is this about? Is it about that girl back in South

Africa?" Mother asked.

I looked down.

"What is it with you and your brother and black girls huh?Your brother's wife has verbal diarrhea and what about yours Mmmh?The only reason why we blessed their union is because he threatened us that he'll disown us,his parents for a ratchet street fighter!" She said angrily."I swear that girl fed my son something." She added shaking her head.

"They've been married for four years now mother." I said.

"Your point?" Her tone was that of a bored person and it went well with her expression.

I shook my head.Father was looking at me all this

time.

"What is it father?" I asked.

"Why are you so calm about this?" He asked.

"Want me to react? We both know how bad that's going to turn out." I said looking right at him.

He looked down.

"Excuse me." I stood up.

I walked outside to get fresh air. When I arrived here four months ago I found out I was betrothed to some girl whose parents are in partnership with father. She was already here when I arrived. Mother told me it was the only way I could inherit all of my

dad's businesses which was my dream at first but after staying in South Africa and meeting Merlanice all that changed. I know Father helped me get my company where it is now but I won't be bullied by them and I know a lot about father so he better not test me. Leaving Merlanice was the hardest thing I had to do in my whole entire life but I had to. When I found out Merl was pregnant I was happy I don't want to lie and I know I know I walked out on her for a week but I have a valid reason as to why I disappeared on them. Truth is I love Merlanice, I loved her the very first day I almost ran over her with my Lamborghini at Siya's company. I think she was late because she was running and she didn't check both sides before crossing.

Since then I've been following her and I had to ask Siya to plan that fake event planning just so I can spend time with her, crazy I know. My parents have this tendency of acting like Royals maybe that's because my mom was of royalty before she married my father. Sometimes they are racist and they

preferred Zara and I know if I bring Merl here they will give her a hard time and I don't want that.

My phone rang in my Jean pocket disturbing me from my thoughts.

"Saun." I answered

"Broe." He greeted

"How are you?" I asked

"Well I don't know." He said reluctantly

I sighed looking up

"What has Merlanice done?" I asked, God she's troublesome

"Well she had cramps 3 days ago-"

I interrupted him,heart beat increased.

"Is my daughter okay?Is Merlanice okay?Are they fine?Brother talk to me!" I was panicking

"Relax she's fine,both of them, they were caused by your fat baby stretching Zee's belly." He said

I sighed in relief.

"Damn broe you had me wildin' there for a sec." I said

"Umh were you hanging out with cousin John again?" He asked

I laughed. Our cousin Johnathan has an accent and behaves like black people. His house is always full of girls and his friends you'd swear it's a brothel. He resides in Downtown L,A and it's always a "vibe" there.

"Yes." I answered.

"You smoked weed and drank Henny?" He asked.

"Yes." I answered.

He laughed.

"That's Zee and Lisa's favourite combo." He said

I clenched my jaws getting angry.

"I thought I told you to keep Merl away from that." I said angrily.

"Oh my bad,I'm not the one who got her pregnant okay and forgive me for being scared of that crazy woman of ours." He said sarcastically

"I know damn well you ain't talking about me!" I heard Zee say in the background

"Is that Merl?" I asked

"Who you talking to?" She asked Saun.

"Devlin." He answerd

"Oh," she said.

"Let me talk to her." I said

I heard some shuffling then it went quiet.

"Merlanice." I said

She didn't answer.

"Zeeyenda are you there?" I asked.

"Sho." She said bitterly.

"How are you?" I asked

"What's it to you?" She said with an attitude.

I sighed, this breaks me.

"My love I'm sorry." I said calmly

"I bet." She said

I guess it's her moods now.

"Listen Saun told me what happened three days ago and I'm sorry my love I wasn't there for you and I kn-"

"Stop saying sorry Devlin angithi wena you left me knowing perfectly well that I was bound to go through shit angithi? And you out here whispering sorries in my ears. And on top of that" she took a deep breath, "on top of that you aren't reachable you only remember me when your stupid brother is here, you know what? Go suck a dick Devlin and choke on it while you at it!" She added before

hanging up.

I looked at my phone shocked with my ears stinging from all the insults she just threw at me. I took a deep breath and sighed. My phone rang again.

"Saun." I answered

"See what I've been going through for the past four months?" He asked

"I'm sorry broe." I said

"Man you need to come back, the fucker is back and there might be someone who's after your woman man." He said

"What?" I asked angrily. "Saun you better make sure

non of them come close to my girls." I said pacing up and down

"How about you come back huh?So you can make sure no fucker comes close to your girls huh?" He said.

"Suan-"

"Bye." He hung up

"Fuuuuuuuuuuck!!!" I punched the wall multiple times "damnit man!" I clucked.

"You okay Anthony?" Said a voice behind me,I turned

"Not now Zara!" I pushed her aside and walked back inside mad as hell.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

"You calm now?" Asked Dr Jackson

"Yes I'm calm." I said breathing out slowly.

Apparently I was to come to the hospital after three days of me being discharged. I didn't know that because I didn't read the forms and Snazo called me to inform me about it. I ubered to the hospital without Lisa or Saun knowing because I was mad angry at Saun and his stupid brother. I may love and miss Devlin but this shit is tiring bakwethu.

"Your BP was high." He said

"Yeah." I replied

"You stressing." He said.

"And why do you care?" I asked

"I don't, just doing my job." He said

"I figured." I said

"You don't have to be difficult all the time you know?"
He said packing the meds for me

"I know." I answered

"I think I like you better when you frustrated not this
sassy." He said

(Flashback)

"Are you frustrated Miss M?" He asked.

"No." I said

I smiled remembering all those bitter sweet moments we've shared.

"Zee?Zee?" Dr Jackson called out

The way he explored my body...

He shook me gently,I snapped out of it.

"Huh?" I asked

"You zoned out on me." He said.

I stood up and took the meds from him.

"Yeah sure,thanks bye." I rushed to the door and walked out.

"Okay I am officially Dick'pressed." I said throwing myself on the couch next to Lisa.

"Miss the rich sex?" She asked

"Yes,can you believe I zoned out on the doctor reminiscing about me and Devlin fucking?" I asked.

"Yes,yes I believe it." She answered.

"What?" I asked.

"Zee you need some D soon or else you'll go crazy girl." She said

"No I won't." I said.

"Keep telling yourself that." She said then stood up.

Aiibo no I won't go crazy due to lack of coitus in my situation that's highly impossible,right?

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

40.

"Mmmmmh." Lisa groaned.

Lisa has been groaning ever since this morning. Well I was woken up by noise in the apartment and to my surprise Liselda McKenzie was cleaning. Lisa cleans Yes but not this much. I even offered to help but she refused and told me to back to bed and I did, aiibo I was tired. By the time I woke up for the second time, sis was making breakfast, house chores done even the laundry was done. I was surprised for real like Liss did all this?

I cleaned her bedroom since we slept in hers then after that I went to shower after showering I lotioned and wore my Bliss dress by yours truly *wink*. It was a knitted wool dress blue in color with brown lines

going down. On the other side was an open space with strings on the upper thighs they brown. I wasn't wearing an underwear because it would've looked ugly on the open space. The dress was really long but comfortable, it freed me and my belly just right.

"You okay my love?" I asked Lisa as I entered the kitchen.

"Yeah." She said concentrating on making breakfast.

"Are you sure baby?" I asked

"Yeah." She said

Her voice was squeaky like she's holding something in and she kept on groaning and clenching her jaws. I didn't know what was up with her but I knew she was not okay so I excused myself to go call Dr Jackson, I

would've called Makwa but I try by all means not to associate myself with them so yeah...

"Sorry to wake you up on your day off Ryan but I need to asked you something." I said

"Yeah?" His sleepy voice gosh,it was deeper than usual and it was a little hoarse and Oh my...

I cleared my throat,he chuckled and his chuckle went straight to my clit.

"So my friend Lisa is acting weird today well extra weird," he chuckled "umh,well she is Umh." I cleared my throat.

"She's what?" He asked.

"I woke up to her cleaning today and she even did the laundry and she's making breakfast." I said.

"And what's weird about cleaning?" He asked

"She actually spring cleaned the whole apartment and she's groaning and clenching her jaws while at it." I said worriedly so.

"How far long is she?" He asked

"This is her month." I said pacing up down.

"She's in labour." He said

"Shouldn't she be screaming and cussing?" I asked

"Not all women are dramatic." He said.

"AHHHHHH!" I heard Lisa screaming.

I ran to the kitchen, she was bending and holding on to the counter. I went to her and the floor was wet where she was standing.

"Uz'chamele?(you urinated?)" I asked looking at the floor then at her.

"What's happening?" Asked Jackson

"I think my water broke." Said Lisa softly

"She's saying her water broke Ryan." I said panicking

"Okay, okay Zee breath and call an ambulance Okay?"
I nodded as if he can see me.

"Yes." I said

"You'll find me at the hospital waiting for you,okay?"

He asked

"Yeah." I said

"Zee focus,I'm preparing myself to go to the hospital." He said

"It's your day off nje." I said

"Zeeyenda!!(Ziyanda)" he shouted.

"Okay okay okay." I said.

"Good." He hung up.

I called the ambulance.

"Okay baby let's go change okay." She nodded.

"You bathe right?" I asked

She nodded.

"Okay let's go change,the ambulance is on the way okay baby." I said

"Okay." It was high pitched.

We got to her room I took the same dress as mine and packed her toiletries,pjs,gown and a few clothes.I took another bag and put the babies things

in it. I went to my room to get my bag and we were good to go. The paramedics arrived and assisted us. On the way Ryna called to check how far we are. He also told me he prepared the labour ward for Lisa and I thanked him.

I looked at Lisa and her jaws were clenched tightly and she was holding on to the steel on the stretcher. I was amazed at how strong and brave Lisa was. She wasn't dramatic or whatever. I expected her to scream and cuss judging by how crazy she was.

The ambulance parked in front of the entrance and they opened the door for us, they pulled Lisa out and they wheeled them inside. One of them helped me out and held our bags.

"Thank you." I said as I rushed inside.

He held me back,I looked at his hand then his face.

"Hey relax,your friend will be fine you pregnant remember?" He asked

I nodded.We walked to the waiting room.I called Siya and told him what was happening and he said he was on his way.I asked the nurse if I can go in and be with Lisa and she told me only the father is allowed and also asked how was she doing.

"She is fine,they still monitoring the baby and what not but she's fine you don't have to stress yourself,she's in good hands." She said

"Thank you." I said

She nodded once then left.I sat down and prayed for safe delivery without any complications.I was really

worried,her reaction to this whole thing was strange nje makes me wonder how will I be when it's my turn to give birth.I looked at our pictures we took together.Siya planned a photo shoot three days ago and we looked hella fine with our big bellies.

"Gosh I look like I'm going to pop any minute now."
Said Lisa on the video

"At least any minute now,I still have four more months to go cabanga." I said and she laughed.

I smiled,we looked so happy.So far Lisa has been the first person to make me happy in my life and the fact that she's been with me through this journey made me emotional and also that she's between life and death right was spiking up my anxiety.

"Zee,where is she?" Asked Siya running to me.I stood up.

We shared a hug.

"She's inside, she's hasn't delivered yet and only the father is allowed in." I said.

"Okay, thank you." He said

He looked nervous and his hands were shaking and he kept on wiping them with his Jean.

"Siya," he looked at me. "It's going to be fine, go in." I said pointing at the door with my head.

He nodded and took a deep breath then walked in.

I sat back down I exhaled loudly. I saw the Johnson's rushing towards me, I rolled my eyes inwardly. I

don't feel these people for real I just tolerate them for Lisa's sake.

"Eka Devlin madoda." Greeted Malwa.

I smiled at him,well he's cool.

"Unjani?Well Ninjani?" He asked

"S'yaphila wena?" I asked.

"Nathi." He said and sat next to me.

"How are they?" Asked Kuhle.

"Last time I asked they were fine." I responded.

She nodded and sat down. I kept myself busy with my phone throughout, until Saun and his wife arrived. She greeted and came to sit next to me.

"How are you guys?" She asked

"We are fine thank you." I said.

"How are you Zee?" Asked Saun

"I'm good, thanks." I faked a smile.

"Umh I'm gonna go to the rest room, I'll be back." I said to Kelo and stood up.

I went to the bathroom and did my business. I wanted something to nibble on as we waiting so I went to the cafeteria. On the way I heard Kuhle

talking,

"I don't think she likes us that much." She said.

"Yeah, she's been avoiding us. One word answer or just answered what we asked then keeps quiet."
Said Olona.

I stood there listening to them.

"And the dress she's wearing is too revealing for a pregnant woman." Said Makwa's girlfriend.

I looked at my dress. I looked stunning I know that's right and sis over there had no right to judge me okay and also this is Lisa's design!

"I think she's hot." Said Kelo.

"Hella fine." Said Kuhle

I walked to them with the my pretty bitch face on,shaking what my pregnancy gave me.Kuhle spotted me and smiled.

"You back?" She asked

Rhetorical question,so I nodded.

"I'm just here to get a cupcake and water that's all." I said smiling.

"Okay." She responded.

I looked at Malwa's girlfriend and she was looking at me,I smiled.

I bought my cupcake and water then went back to the waiting room.

"If you were hungry you should've told me." Said Saun.

"No don't worry it's just a snack."

I sat down. After about 2 hours Dr Jackson walked to us and we all stood up.

"How are they?" I asked.

"Well they're fine, three of them." He said.

"Three?" I asked him.

"Yes twins and Lisa." He said.

"Twins?" I asked,we all looked at each other.

"Yes a boy and a girl." he said.

"I thought the doctor/Makwa said she was having a boy,one baby." I said and he chuckled

"Yes it happens,maybe he didn't see the baby girl because these babies tend to hide sometimes so it's understandable." He said.

"Ohhh." Said the others

"We've moved them to the other ward where y'all can see them." He said

I was still shocked.

"But for now she wants to see her " 'estest" he said not knowing what the hell is that.

"Oh okay." I said.

"This way please." He said leading the way.

"Well in that case we'll dash out to get a few things." Said Kuhle and I nodded.

I followed Ryan,he had his hands deep in his pocket,I looked at him as we walked and I saw a little hole in his cheek,oh a dimple.

"Are you smiling?" I asked.

"You staring at me." He said.

"Yeah yeah." I said then chuckled.

"You look stunning by the way." He said looking at me briefly.

"Thank you." I said.

He opened the door of the ward for me,I looked at the others and they were looking at us.I got in.Siya was holding one of the babies and Lisa was also holding one,she looked exhausted.

"Awww." I said smiling at them and walking further in.

"How are you?" I asked side hugging her.

"I'm exhausted and in pain." She chuckled

"You were brave today and I am proud of you my love." I kissed her forehead then looked at the baby.

"Oh my gosh Liss," I looked at Lisa "your baby." I said.

The baby looked chubby and cute, Goodness.

"Which one is the girl?" I asked.

"This one." said Siya.

"If this is the boy then God zavelelwa iyngane zabantu." I said.

I draw a cross on the baby boy's forehead and kissed him.

"May I?" I asked Siya and he nodded.

I did the same with babygirl and kissed her forehead too.

"You guys are blessed." I said getting all emotional.

I was happy for them Shame but most of all I was happy that Lisa and the babies are safe and healthy. I held the baby girl and sat on the bed as Siya went to call the others.

"Now my baby is gonna have her own 'esty." I said

"They were gonna be 'esties with the boy either way."
She said

"Prolly date." I said.

"Have lots of babies." She said

"Mmmmh." We said in unison.

We looked at each for a while then we laughed.

"Naah" we said in unison again

We laughed again.

"Awwww." She moaned in pain.

"Ooooh sorry." I said.

We heard the noise in the hall way,we looked at each

other.

"Be nice." She said.

They walked in carrying balloons,teddy bears,presents and all that.

"Congratulations mommy." Said Kuhle and Olona rushing to Lisa.

"Thank you." She said.

"Oh wow the babies are beautiful Lisa." Said Kuhle.

"Reminds me of Imani when she was young." Said Olona.

"Yeah like Emerald and Ethan." Said Kuhle

"Well Johnson babies look alike." Said Olona and everyone laughed.

"The names please." Said Kelo coming to us.

Lisa looked at Siya and he nodded.

"Rainbow and Rylin." She said smiling and brushing her baby boys cheek.

"AWWWW!" We all said then laughed.

"Thingo." I said smiling at the little girl in my arms.

I lifted my eyes and everyone was looking at me.

"That's her second name then." Said Lisa smiling

"Oh no no no, I was just translating it to Isizulu so n-"
I said but got interrupted

"We were going to need a Zulu name either way so
thanks Zee." Said Siya.

"Name the boy." Said Kuhle

"Ubani?(who?)" I asked with my eyes all out.

"Wena.(you)" she said.

"Umh Lumfanele." I said.

"Lumfanele uThingo lwenkosazane uLisa." Said
Malwa and we cracked up laughing.

"No it means Lumfanele Udumo uSmakade." I said

"That's even better,Amen!" He shouted like a priest.

"Aman pastor." Said Kelo

We laughed.I handed Bow to Kuhle.

"Oh my God." Said Olona.

I turned around and Siya was kneeling on the other side in front of Lisa.

"The fuck?" Asked Lisa.

Olona took Rylin from Lisa.

"Oh wow." I said getting off the bed and standing on my feet with my hands in my mouth.

Kelo helped Lisa sit up straight.

"Lisalda McKenzie, you just made me the happiest man on Earth right now by birthing these beautiful babies and by giving me the blessing of fathering them." His mother walked in followed by his dad.

"I know we started off as fuckbuddies but as time went by I just loved you but i guess I loved you the first time we fucked," his mother cleared her throat. "Sorry," he said. We laughed a little.

"You're a rare-breed woman and that makes me love you even more. I can kneel here all day and tell you how much I love you but you look tired so I'm gonna cut straight to the chase." He cleared his throat

"Lisalda Carmen McKenzie, will you make me the happiest man on Earth and be my wife forever?" He asked.

"Say yes." Said Kuhle

They started shouting that all of them. Lisa still had her on hands in her mouth. She slowly turned her head and looked at me with tears streaming down her face, my own tears were falling. I nodded at her and she turned to Siya.

"Yes." She whispered.

"What was that?" I asked laughing while crying.

"Yes." She said a bit louder.

"Louder mama!" I shouted.

"Yes!Yes,I'll be your wife forever!" She shouted.

He took hold of her left hand and slid the ring on her finger.The guys whistled and women screamed.He stood up and they shared a kiss.

"Next time if you want to ask me to marry you at least get me a nice dress and shoes and also somewhere not in hospital where I look like I'm something out of a cow's butt hole." She said then went back to bed.

"Aaaaand she's back." I said and they laughed.

I went to Lisa and we hugged.

"Oh my gosh 'esty Congratulations." I said then broke the hug.

"Thank you." She said.

I moved away and everyone came and congratulated them.

"I hope I'm not late." Said a voice.

My heart beat increased,tears burned my eyes.I was facing the other way,away from the door and that voice felt like it was right behind me.

"Wow." Said Kuhle.

"Merlanice." He said.

I slowly turned around with my tears now falling. And there he was standing there with flowers in his hands and all of a sudden I felt angry. I rushed to the door bumping him in the process. I ran out not knowing where I was going. I was hurt, I guess I've been hurt all this time and seeing him triggered it.

[Narrated.]

"If something happens to my friend and my baby, you'll wish you'd stayed wherever whole you were in, you hear me?" Said Lisa.

She was angry and her tone and her face said it all.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

41.[Season Finale]

"Hey!Hey!" Said a voice

I was still running even though the tears were blurring my vision I still kept on.He left me,pregnant.I was hurt,angry and all the words that mean all of that.I felt a strong hand pulling me back,I stopped.

"Zee!Zee!" Said Ryan.

I turned around and wiped my tears,everyone was staring.

"Come with me." He said pulling me away from everyone.

He got in his office,he picked me up and laid me on top of the bed.I was panting for air.

"Awww." I moaned in pain as I felt light cramps.

"What's wrong?" Asked Ryan with a worried tone.

"Cramps." I said crying even more.

"Wait let me get you something to calm you down."
He said.

"I'm tired," I wept "I can't take it anymore,I'm tired of this,I'm tired of holding on." I sniffed and wiped my tears.

He gave me a glass of water and sugar,I drank.

"What are you talking about? Who made you cry?" He asked.

4

I chuckled bitterly.

"He's back," I sniffed "and he acts like everything is okay and that I'm supposed to be happy that he's back whereas he left me pregnant with no explanation or whatsoever." I said

"Your baby daddy?" He asked sitting on the bed facing me.

"Yes." I said looking up and wiping my tears.

"Oh." He said.

I sighed.

"Are you guys still together?" he asked

"Well I don't know really all I know is that he left me that's it." I said

"A man who leaves his pregnant girl with no explanation or whatsoever is no man at all.He's a coward an-"

The door burst opened and Devlin rushed in looking like a mad beast.He was red!

"Step away from my woman!" He was so angry that his voice became hoarse.

Ryan stood up.

"Who the hell are you budging in my office like you own it?!" He asked angrily

They looked at each other with theirs fists all clenched.

"Merlanice let's go." He said without turning to look at me.

"She's not going anywhere." Said Ryan

"I wasn't talking to you boy." Said Devlin

"I was talking to you,son." Ryan hit back.

"What?" Devlin said walking to Ryan.

"I wasn't talking to you,so-"

He didn't finish his sentence,Devlin threw a punch right across his face.I screamed

"Oh God." I said covering my mouth.

Ryan staggered back a little but quickly regained his composure and he attempted to punch Devlin but Dee was quick enough to duck and punch Ryan right in his gut.Then a fight broke out.

I quickly got off the bed and went to them.They were both hitting each other with none of them giving up,I don't know when did Ryan gain the strength but he was fighting Devlin.I saw blood.

"Devlin!" I shouted

"Ryan Stop,you going to kill each other!" I shouted again but they didn't hear me.

I went to Devlin and touched his back

"Anthony please." I begged.

He stopped fighting Ryan and looked at me,I sniffed.

"Please." I said with tears streaming down my face,I was getting a headache little by little.

"Let's go home,please." I said pulling him by his arm.

I pulled him to the door and lucky for me he didn't protest.I couldn't look at Ryan,I was embarrassed.After we were out the door I searched for his car keys in his pockets until I found them.All

this time he was looking at me.I held his hand as we walked out of the hospital.We got to his car and I drove us to his apartment.

I took a bowl of Luke warm water and antiseptic soap and a pack of frozen mixed vegies.He was sitting on the bar stool in the middle of the kitchen.I went back to him and took off his suit jacket and his white shirt which was bloody now.Ryan did a number on him but I'm pretty sure he was worse.I dunked the cloth in the water then pressed it on his cheek.He flinch,I looked at him and he looked at me.

Here I was caring for a man that left me pregnant with no care in the world.Why was I here cleansing his bruises,I mean he started the fight.

He touched my cheek and tears just fell.

"I'm sorry." He said brushing it.

I shook my head.

"Please forgive me Merlanice,I'm a mess without you my love." He said. "I need you." He said.

"No you don't." I said shaking my head.

"I do trust me." He said

I still had the cloth in his cheek.

"You left me for four months Devlin with no explanation.How am I supposed to believe what you saying?You've been on and off with me and I feel like I'm your rebound or something." I said then moved my hand from his face,he held my hand.

"What?" He asked with his eyebrows furrowed

"Yes, I feel like you only miss me when things are not going well for you." I said.

His grip tightened around my hand and he pulled me to him, I flinched.

"What?!" He shouted.

"Devlin you hurting me!" I shouted trying to free my hand from his grip. "See this is one of the reasons why I don't want you anymore." I shouted

He slowly loosened the grip.

"What?" He asked his face becoming sad or whatever word that fits.

"Yes, Devlin. You are abusive. I'm not the one to hold grudges or bring shit up but remember what you did to me when we broke up? You whopped me like I'm some criminal or what and not to mention the women that constantly came to me to tell me to keep away from you oh and not to mention that blow-job-lipped woman Zara!" I said angrily.

"Merlanice give me another chance." He said

"A chance to what? Fuck me up again? I don't think so." I said.

Maybe it was the hormones boosting up my confidence but deep down I was shit scared.

"Fuck you up? Is that how you talk to me now?" He asked pushing me a little and standing up.

I swallowed.

"Yes. You are not my father so please stop acting like Wilfred because you ain't him!" I yanked my hand off and attempted to walk but he pulled me back.

"Devlin I don't have time fo-"

He turned me around and pinned me on the cardboard hard.

"Awww." I moaned in pain.

"Devlin." I whispered.

"Is that how you talk to me now?" He asked through his teeth bringing his face closer to mine, I

swallowed.

He picked me up bridal style and walked me all the way up the stairs. I know damn well he ain't about to tie me up with this big ass belly.

"Devlin n-"

He threw me on the bed.

"Gosh I'm pregnant for fucks sake!" I shouted.

"I'm about to fuck you alright." He said.

I swallowed.

He got on top of me and pulled my dress up all the way to my face and he covered me.

"Devlin I don't ha-"

He spread my legs wide and palmed me on my coochie.I gasped.I wanted to fight him trust me I wanted to but y'all know your girl ube gowisha...

"Devlin stop i-"

He blew cold air in my nuna,I arched my back down.I bit my lower lip.I was half seeing what he was doing under this dress.

I felt his cold lips landing on my inner thigh,ke kissed me going all the way up to my pussy.He kissed my clit,the insides of my pussy lips then he went back to my clit.He started sucking on it,I closed my eyes leaning back on the pillow.He spread my legs some more and held them in place.He circled his tongue at the opening of my viggy then shoved it in.He fucked

me with his tongue.He would bite,nibble and lick my pussy.

"Awww." I moaned.

I moved my hand down to push his head deeper in there.He went hard on my pussy and I couldn't hold back my moans.

"Ohhh yess." I bit my lower lip.

His tongue on my pussy was making sound that turned me on more.I was close to crying at how good it felt especially when he inserted his two fingers deep inside me,I exploded.

"Oh God,Oh God" I was shaking.

Then I felt him rub his tip on my clit I shivered. My clit was already sensitive and twitching and so was my body and when he literally fucked my clit...

"DEVLIN!!!" I screamed his name while trying to push him away from me but no brother took my hands and pinned them at the top of my head with his one hand. He removed the dress from my face then helped me out of it then pinned my hands again.

He rubbed his dick on my entrance and I grinded on him, I wanted him so deep inside me that I won't be able to walk down the stairs later. He let go of my hands and brushed my belly then he kissed it multiple times. He looked deep into my eyes, I swallowed. He slowly came closer to my face then kissed me. I put my hand on his red chest from all the fighting he did with Ryan and the the other one at the back of his head massaging it and sometimes pulling his hair or grabbing it tight. He pushed his dick inside me but half way then he positioned

himself then went all the way in. I gasped.

"Fuck." He moaned.

He started off slow but as our bodies heat up, he picked up his pace and fucked me like he ain't fucked me in a while, well in this case yes he ain't fucked me in a while so yeah.

"Ohh God Dee." I moaned.

Right when I was about to cum he slowed down, I caught my breath. His strokes were deep and slow. He moved his waist in circular motion, I threw my head back with my eyes rolling back. He put his hand on my throat pulling me. I looked at him and he looked at me.

"Mmmmmmh Ohhh my baby you- Ahhh." I bit my

lower lip.

He wasn't pressed on me,he was right above me not touching my tummy at all so I guess he was being careful but this position was making him go all the way in and his strokes were killing me softly.

"I love you." He said moving back and forth slowly

"So much." He said.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

42.

When I woke up my body felt like I've been hit by a truck,my legs were heavy.The way we had sex yesterday we even forgot that I was pregnant.We ended up fucking till noon and by then I was dog tired.I yawned and dragged myself out of the bed.And like always Devlin wasn't in bed,I didn't even sigh or shit like that I just proceeded to the bathroom.

After bathing I went back to the bedroom to lotion and put on his shirt.It was official that I hated getting dressed and I loved reveling clothes they just so nice.

"You know I like it when I feel your eyes piecing through my back." He said without turning to look at me.

I was standing at door looking at him making breakfast without his shirt on.I walked further in and stood on the other side of the counter.

"Morning,how are you?" He asked

"I'm good and yourself?" I asked

"Been worse." He said.

"Owkay."I said looking around.

He wiped his hands then turned to face me.

"To the lounge please." He said.

I followed him to the lounge and sat on the couch while he pulled the coffee table closer to me and sat on it.

"You know sex isn't going to fix us right?" I asked

"I know." He said rubbing his hands together

"Good now talk." I said.

"About what?" He asked.

"The real reason why you left me." I said folding my arms and pouting.

"I was said to take over my father's company." He said

I nodded.

"I was dreading going back home because I had found you. My parents kept sending me messages and what not. I remember asking you to come with me and you said no which was a good thing because my parents are not nice people." He said the looked down.

"They are racist?" I asked

"Yes." He said

I nodded painfully.

"When I arrived home my parents dropped a bomb on me and told me they have picked a wife for me- "

"Wait wait wait, You engaged?!" I shouted

"No, not anymore. I told them to take the girl back even though the parents girl and my parents are partners and me rejecting their daughter caused problems between them. I couldn't let my parents dictate my life not when my heart was with you. Yes at first I wanted to take over my father's company but the things that came with it I was not about them." He said.

"Then why did you stay?" I asked

"It took a long time for me to get my parents off my back and to convince the girls parents a better deal than her and I marrying." He said.

"And?" I asked

"They finally agreed until Zara came along." He said

"Oh God not her again." I said throwing my head back.

"No it is not what you think. See Zara and I grew up together and we even went to the same University." He said.

I rolled my eyes at him and stood up. He stood up and held my hand.

"Please, I want to tell you everything." He said.

He pulled my hand and he laid down on the couch and pulled me to lie next to him.

"How sure are we that you not going to leave again

Mmmh?How sure are YOU that you're not going to leave me and let me give birth alone Mmmh?" I asked him sitting up straight.

"I won't I promise,and if I happen to leave again I'm leaving with you." He said.

"I have parents remember." I said.

The parents I haven't seen for months.Telling them I'm busy with work and not to mention the countless "business trips" my boss and I have been attending.

"You haven't told them?" He asked.

"You said you were going to tell them before you left." I said.

One of the promises he didn't keep.

"I am still going to tell them I just need to get everything together." He said.

"That bad huh?" I asked.

"Yes." He sighed brushing my arm.

"What's up with you and Zara, she's always popping up everytime." I said.

"It was back in Varsity when a whopping gone wrong, I didn't know what to do I was young and I promised myself from that day say that i will never do it again. That's when Zara walked in and found me with that girl tired up in my dorm room bed not breathing. She told me she will take care of it and she did. Zara was the first woman I tried BDSM with and

after our fight I did it with every girl I found but until that one girl." He sighed

"You killed that girl?" I asked,I was shaking

"It wasn't my intention too I guess I lost it and went overboard with the whip and the poor girl was too weak to handle all of it." He said.

"I promised to stop with the "tie me up shit" like you always call but Zara gave herself to me and until then I couldn't stop I guess it was what made me escape the reality that I killed that girl and made it go away." He said.

"So you saying that Zara is going to be part of our lifes forever?Is this the reason why she's always ey'mpilweni zethu Devlin?" I asked sitting up straight.

"No,I will not let that happen." He said

"If so then why is she still breathing?" I asked

"If I take her out,they will know it's me." He said.

"That means we will never be together Devlin,she even threatened me this one time." I said.

He sat up too.

"What did she say?" He asked.

"Something like,stay away from him,I don't know what he did to you but he can do worse,along those lines." I said.

He sighed and laid down.I looked at him.

"Is Zara going to be a threat in our lives Dee?" I asked.

"No,don't worry." He said.

"How am I supposed to not worry while you yourself is worried." I said.

"Come." He pulled me to him.

I laid my head on his chest and sighed.

"Don't worry baby I'll take care of it." He said kissing my forehead

"If not for me Devlin then for our daughter.I want to be happy nami for once nje nami,with you and our

daughter." I said.

"We will,I promise." He said

"Just don't leave me again." I said.

"I won't baby." He said.

I sighed and brushed his chest.

"Tell me more." I said.

He told me more about his life.

"Your mom is royalty?" I asked.

"Yes,a princess." He said.

"Wow I guess I'll have to prepare myself for monster-in-law drama." I said.

"You don't have too, just do what Saun's wife does."
He said

"What?" I asked

"When my mom starts her nonsense she be like 'eh eh mama don't start with me you'll die young shame not today and most def not with me!' That will leave my mom fuming but won't do anything about it." He said laughing, I joined him.

"She's ratchet." I said laughing.

"They are not bad you know." He said.

I shifted.

"What?" I asked.

"Sam and them,they are not bad." He said.

"But Makwa's girlfriend is." I said.

"Why?" He asked

"She made a nasty comment about my dress yesterday." I said.

"I liked your dress." He said.

"Well thank you,Lisa made it." I said.

"We going to be fine." He said.

"Yeah you know what can make me fine right now?" I asked him

"What?" He asked

"Doughnuts,Krispy Kream Doughnuts to be specific." I said.

"Want me to go buy them?" He asked.

"It'll be greatly appreciated." I said then kissed him.

He stood up and got ontop of me.

"I'm kinda full in that department." I said

"Oh?" He looked surprised

"Yes,the Doughnuts please." I said.

"You hurting my feelings shawty." He said

"You hurt my pussy boo." I said laughing.

"Damn girl." He said.

"Yeah stop it,you sound weird." I said.

He laughed and got off me.He went up stairs to put on his shirt and take his car keys then left.I shighed and closed my eyes.

"I can't sleep no more
In my head, we belong
And I can't be without you
Why can't I find no one like you?
I can't sleep no more
In my head, we belong
And I can't be without you
Why can't I find no one like you?"

This song relates to how I was feeling and how my life has been like I can't be without Devlin and no matter how much I try to move on I can't seem to find someone like him.

"Baby I'm home." He said walking in.

"Still laying down." I said.

"You tired." He asked.

He had KFC packet, Debonairs with him too.

"Ohhh baby." I said sitting up straight.

"Is this how you get happy when you see food?" He asked

"Doughnuts please." I said holding out my hand

"Here." He said.

He sat down next to me.

"Want some?" I asked him.

"Too much sugar." He said.

"Just a little." I said

"Okay." He said.

He opened his mouth for me to feed him. I looked at him, I know our happiness is short lived but I just hope this time it will last because I won't take it anymore. It will kill me and I don't want that, I have a baby on the way.

"I love you." He said.

"And I love you." I kissed.

"Chocolate is still the best." He said.

I then remember our first encounter at Woolies. I blushed.

"I'm still into Vanilla." I said and he chuckled.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18 SLV

43.[Season Finale]

Devlin Simons.

"DEVLIN!"

I squinted my eyes and exhaled.

"Devlin!" She shouted again.

I was in my study getting a few things done since now I'm working from because I have to take care of the lazy Miss M.I sighed and walked to the lounge.She was laying on her side with her one hand in her big belly gently brushing it.

"You called for me?" I asked getting closer

"Yes." She said.

I gave her the look.

"I'm thirsty." She said.

"The tap is right there it won't take you two minutes to get there." I said frustrated.

She's been sending me for little things that she should be doing herself, pregnancy is very stressful and one needs to walk on eggshells because wow!

"Ang'zwanga?!" She half shouted now I even now what Angizwanga means.

"I'll get you a glass of water." I said leaving her.

"Mm mmmh." She said.

I got her a glass of water and gave it to her, she sat up straight and I sat on the table.

"Are you sure you going to be fine at home?" I asked.

Tomorrow she's going home because on Saturday I will be bringing my brother and the Johnson brothers to represent me because I know my uncles know nothing about dowry even if they do ours is way different.

She sighed, "About me getting everything done, I'll be fine I'm not that heavy." She said and I gave her the look.

She's been slaving me around now she's talking about not being heavy?! I exhaled.

"It's- I'm scared showing up at home pregnant after 7 months of avoiding my parents and I don't know how will MaMkhize react." She said.

"What about your father?" I asked.

"Well he won't be dramatic but,my dad is unpredicted so I don't know how he'll react." She said.

"I hear you,so I was thinking that today we should go buy everything that's going to be needed." I suggested.

She looked at me with puppy eyes.

"You just told me yourself you not heavy so up up." I said standing up and pulling her up.

"But baby I'm-"

"Don't test me woman!" I said

"Geez fine,no need to get worked up." She said standing up. "Well I know how to walk on my and I can do it just fine Mmmh,!" She said going up stairs perfectly fine.

I stood there looking at her.She had me carry her down here and now?I shook my head.

I followed her up stairs to our bedroom,we still living in the apartment because she refused for us to move to the house I bought for her.

"Babe?" She called out

"Yes baby?" I said walking in.

She was standing in the middle of the room naked she looked at bit off.

"You okay?" I asked getting closer.

"I dont know but there's something down there." She said.

I looked at her with worry now.

"Are you okay?" I asked.

"I dont know." She said softly.

I got closer to her and she opened her legs and signaled for me to touch there.

"Where?" I asked.

"A little more down." She said.

I lowered my hand to her cunt and she bit her lower lip.

"I think it's inside,if you can just put your finger there and just feel if everything is okay." She said

I looked at her with one brow raised up.Wow this woman,I shook my head.I opened her pussy lips with my thumb and one finger then shoved two fingers deep inside her.I had my thumb rubbing her clit gently.

"Ssssssf,ahhhhhh." She moaned and closed her eyes.

You know if she wanted it she should've told me instead of making me worry like this.

I removed one finger and circled the other one inside.

"Awww." She bit her lower lip.

"Well your cunt seems perfectly fine." I said removing my finger.

"Dee,baby come on." She said holding my hand.

"What is it?" I asked.

"It's not perfectly fine, you missed a spot." She said .

"No I didn't." I said going to the bathroom.

"Please Dee." She pleaded.

"What?" I asked.

"Okay fine!" She said.

"Fine what?" I asked.

"I, well I am- you have a- and I..." she stuttered.

"I have a what and you what?" I teased.

"You know what I want." She said.

"No I dont." I said opening the shower door and opened the tap.

I went back out and took off my clothes,well my pants.All this time she was looking at my dick and I made sure to give her a show.Merlanice have this tendency of just tricking me into having sex with her,I know pregnant women get horny from time to time but Merl is just...

I got ahold of my dick and started stroking it.I looked at her and she had crossed her legs tight.I gave myself a hand job with her watching me.Her breathing changed and she moaned softly and bit her lower lip.Torturing her is the best because she loves sex so much that she's willing to beg.She balanced herself with the counter.I stopped.

"Oh well." I said.

I went inside the shower and put shower gel on my head then washed it. I felt cold air behind me and I knew Merl was opening the door. She closed it softly too.

"Dee."

I stopped and looked at her. My dick was still very much erect.

"Need something baby." I asked her.

She was playing with her fingers.

"What?" I asked.

I saw tears running down her cheeks and she started

sniffing,I went closer to her and held her hands.

"What is it baby?" My voice soft.

"Why don't you touch me?Am I that disgusting to you that you preferred giving yourself a handjob instead of being knee deep inside me?" She asked crying.

What?!

"What?No I was just teasing you,you know I can't get enough of you come on." I said pulling her to me.

"I love you," I said looking at her straight in the eyes.
"And I dont bluff when I say I do,you just need to stop making me worry every time you horny okay?" I said

She wiped her tears,"like what?" She asked.

"Remember that time I found you in bed naked and you told me the baby is coming out I should look closely and you ended up riding my face?" I reminded her

She giggled.

"What should I do then?" She asked.

"Just tell me what you want me to do to you and I'll do it,willingly so."I said.

"Okay."she said softly.

"Come here." I said pulling her closer and smashed my lips on hers and we kissed.

I ran my hand on her back all the way down to her now thick round butt,I squeezed it.She moaned in my mouth.I rubbed her butt and sneaked my hand in her ass and she parted her legs and arched her ass up.I played with her hole circling my finger around it and sometimes entering her.

She removed her hand from my shoulder and ran it from my chest all the way down to my dick,she squeezed it tight I groaned.She pulled out of the kiss and attempted to go down on me I stopped her.

"I want to be inside you." I said.

She went to the wall and put her hands on it for balance then parted her legs and her ass up a bit.I smiled and went to her.I lifted her butt-cheeks and went down on her.I licked her asshole all the way up to her clit and she moaned.I muffed her until her

body started shaking and her losing her balance.

"Ohhh,ohhh my!" She moaned.

I stood on my feet and pushed her back and entered her,she screamed.I like how Merl responds to my touch and how she freely moans out my name.

I started pumping her but making sure she doesn't loose balance and hurt herself.I pulled her back and she bent over perfectly.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

"Ohhhh gosh." I moaned.

He was really working me,his thrusts were deep and very slow like he was pushing his dick up and It was

going all the way in.

"I I can't-" I couldn't take it,it was too much and the belly was heavy and the position was very tiring.

"Faster Dee I can't take it." I said.

And yoo it was like I pressed a button of some sort because he fucked me like it was the last day on Earth and like NASA was going to blow up the Earth in an hour.

"Oh my God Oh my God,Oh my Gooooood!" I moaned

"Fuck." He groaned.

"I'm coming baby,yes!"

"Shit me too."

He pumped his dick one more time and we both came. He rested his dick inside me as we caught our breath. He pulled out and his cum dripped down my thighs.

"I don't think I'll be able to go shopping after this." I said turning.

"That's sad because when I told you thst I'm pretty sure I wasn't asking." He said taking the shower gel and the sponge.

"But babe,"

"Turn around." He said dismissing me.

I turned and he washed my back.

"You know,"

"Shhhhh." He said.

I decided to keep quiet and let him be. After showering we went back to the bedroom to get dressed.

"I think you need one more person to go with." He said.

"Yeah Kelo will be there since he's your sister-in-law and it's only right." I said lotioning.

"That's good, I thought you didn't like her." He said.

"We get along now, and she's cool." I said taking my bra and going to him.

"What about the others?" he asked clipping my bra.

"What about the others?" I asked.

"Come on baby." He said.

There's something about the way he says "baby", there's that little accent I hear when he calls me baby. I smiled.

"Well let's go shopping." I said dismissing him.

I wore my long cream woollen dress, long sleeved with a turtleneck and black stiletto ankle-length boots.

"Are you going to wear those boots?" He asked looking at them funny.

"Yeah they cute right?" I said turning.

"Are you comfortable?" He asked.

"Yes I am don't worry." I said.

He went to the closet and came back with my flops.

"We don't want another Kim Kardashian Hollywood incident." He said.

I laughed because Kim Cakes shoes broke when she was pregnant with North if I'm not mistaken.

"Aii wena haw." I said hitting him lightly.

"What?I'm being careful." He said.

"Yeah yeah." I said.

He took my hand bag and he held my hand and we left.

After shopping we went to eat I was craving lobster claws,shrimps and crab legs.

"Good day?" Greeted the waiter.

"Hello." I greeted back and Devlin nodded once.

"Table for two?" Asked the waiter.

"Yes please." I said.

"This way please." He said leading the way.

"You know it wouldn't get you blacklisted if you greet back." I said squeezing his hand.

"Oh well." He said.

I shook my head smiling.

The waiter showed us the table and we settled in.

"Would you like to order now or just get beverages as you look at the menus?" He asked.

"We I know what I want,so I'll have crab legs,shrimp and lobster claws.Don't forget to sauce those claws up." I said he laughed.

"Yes ma'am." He said smiling.

"Sir?" He asked Devlin.

"I think I've lost my appetite." He said.

The waiter laughed and I rolled my eyes.

"I'll have shrimp soup." He said.

"As if that's less disgusting." I said.

"I did not comment about your choice of food." He said.

"Oh well." I imitated him.

"Drinks?" Asked the waiter.

"I'll have water for now." I said.

"Coffee." Said Devlin.

"Coming right up." He bowed a little and left.

We looked at each other.

"What?"he asked.

"What?" I asked.

He spanked my thigh under the table.

"Haaa" I shoot my eyes open.

Our table was in the corner so we can get goofy anyway we want but it will be short lived since Devlin is in the public eye. The waiter brought our food and we started eating.

"How are you going to eat that?" Asked Devlin.

"With my hands." I said.

"Okay, I thought you were going to use folk and knife." He said.

"Aiibo haw." I said laughing.

"You'll never know." He said.

I took two crab legs.

"You thought a bitch couldn't grab some crabs legs?say somethin' " I said with an American accent while pointing at him.

"I know that's right." He said with his deep voice trying to make it sound like a women's voice.

I laughed and he chuckled shaking his head.It still puzzles me that Dee has this side of him...

"Oh hello there." Said a voice.

We both looked up and it was-

"Zara." Said Devlin.

"So the rumors are true?" She asked.

I guess about my pregnancy.

We just looked at her.

"Congratulations." She said.

"Thank you." I said smiling and brushing my belly.

"Obviously you gonna thank me, isn't this what you wanted?" She asked.

"Even if it was, what's it to you?" Asked.

"Mmmmh." She gave me a look and I gladly returned it.

"Listen Zara,we are having a private lunch with my woman so if you can excuse us." He said gesturing with his hand.

"Is that so?" She asked shocked.

"As you can see." He said.

"Mhhh." She gave me one last look and she left.

I looked at him.

"Nothing is going to happen to you and our daughter,I'm gonna make sure of it." He said with an unfamiliar voice and expression,I swallowed.

He took his phone and got busy with it.

"Tail her." Then he hung up.

I looked at him,he took my hand and kissed it.

"Eat your food." He said.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

44.[Season Finale]

[Narrated.]

"I gave that boy everything,he dare do me like this?Has he forgotten what I did for him back in Varsity?He wouldn't be where he is today if I didn't cover for him back then.Oh and that bitch!That black tiny bitch!" Said Zara squeezing her stress ball hard.

Her assistant was just sitting there listen to her rant about how angry she was at Devlin and Ziyanda.

"Miss McMullen I am actually here to remind you about your 2:30 meet-"

"Can you believe she's pregnant with his child?He let me abort our baby and he let her keep hers?" Asked Zara getting more fueled up.

"This Devlin guy sounds like trouble." Said Tommy,the assistant.

"No no no Tommy,Devlin is no trouble,it's this Zimanda girl that is trouble and she's been trouble for far too long she has to go." Said Zara putting both her hands on the table looking at Toomy weirdly.

"Umh well i-" stuttered Tommy.

Zara turned with her chair and faced the window.

"Call Gareth for me,tell him to report to my office ASAP." Said Zara.

"Right away,ma'am." Said Tommy standing up and leaving.

About five minutes later,entered Gareth looking yummy as always.

"Wassup?" He asked.

"Come here." She said still looking outside the window.

"Sure." He said walking further in.

She turned with her chair and parted her legs wide open and placed them on the arms rest.Gareth bit his lower lip looking at Zara's nicely shaved pussy.You can't lie Zara's pussy was beautiful and looked super appetizing it would drive any man crazy

well except for one, Devlin Simons.

"Get up in it." Instructed Zara.

Gareth did as told and devoured Zara pussy. She threw her head back enjoying the feel of Gareth's tongue in her clitoris. She reclined the chair as Gareth held her legs making sure her pussy is on display.

"Ohhhh." She moaned.

He continued pleasing her until he felt her body getting tense and her pussy locking his tongue in, he stopped.

"Ohhhh." She moaned catching her breath as her body shook a bit.

Gareth unbuttoned his belt and pushed down his pants.Zara pulled up her skirt.Gareth rubbed his hard cock On Zara's pussy and she can't lie she was damn enjoying it.He kept on fucking her clit until Zara's body shook again and she squirted grabbing her round titts hard.

"Oh my word!Oh my Garry,yes don't stop!" She moaned out loud.

He entered her slowly making sure he feels every skin of her pussy.

"Oh Garry!" She screamed.

When he was fully in,he started pumping in and out of her fast.They were at work and Gareth wanted to finish this fast so he can go back to work.Zara pulled him by his tie closer to her and she bit his lip.Gareth like this part about Zara.He pulled out and pulled

Zara up then turned her around making her bend over and he spanked her hard.

"Ohhh my!" She moaned

He rubbed his his dick in her overflowing pussy then entered her. He fucked her hard and fast just like how Zara likes it and spanking her from time to time until she came and he followed her right after. He pulled out and got a box of tissues and wiped her then he wiped himself.

"Go back to work Gareth." She said fixing herself.

"Right." He said fixing himself then he left.

She sat there thinking.

Devlin Simons.

"Who's driving?" I asked Merl after we done loading the things in the truck.

"Kelo is driving." She answered.

"Okay take care of yourself and don't overwork yourself okay?" I said.

"Okay baby don't worry." She said.

"Now I'm gonna worry." I said pulling her closer to me.

"Aiiibo Why?" She asked.

"It's always the opposite with you." I asked.

"And you know what's opposite?" She asked giving me her naughty smile.

"What?" I asked kissing her cheek.

"Me opposite you and you doing your tings on me."
She said.

"Mmmh maybe one round." I suggested.

"Okay let's go b-"

"Hey let's go,I don't wanna get there late with the babies!" Shouted Lisa.

"Eish baby!" Merl whined.

"Okay tomorrow right after the negotiations." I said.

"Promise?" She asked.

"I promise,now go before she starts cussing." I said

"Okay bye baby." She kissed me

"I love you." I said.

"Nami." She said then she went and got inside the car then Kelo started it and they drove away.

Saun came to my side smiling,oh no.

"Don't start Saun." I said turning and walking away.

"What?I was just gonna say I'm happy." He said catching up to me.

"Congratulations." I said.

"To see you happy like this." He said.

I thought I dismissed him.

"Shut up." I said.

"Mxm,I thought Zee was going to change you but you still a dick." He said.

"And she loves this dick." I said wiggling my brows.

"Anyways, I have a problem bro." I said.

"What is now?" He asked.

"Zara McMullen." I said.

"No man,her?Bro I thought you were over her silicone ass?" He asked.

We entered the lift car.

"I am trust me,but I have a feeling she'll go after Merl or come after me." I said

"After you?" He asked.

Well my brother doesn't know about what Zara did for me and telling him will somehow change the way he looks at me.Saun is a very sensitive person and

him learning about what I did is...I don't want to think about that.

"Yeah." I answered.

"Why don't you make her (whistles)." He said pointing up.

"No and what do you know about making a person disappear?" I asked.

"I made a few disappear actually." He said proudly.

"And who were those dumb asses?" I asked.

"A few." He said.

He didn't answer my question so I let him be. The

elevator stopped and we got off in my apartment. And he made himself at home. I went to get us drinks and my phone rang.

"Mark?" I answered.

"Sir, I am following the car." He said.

"Good." I said.

"Yes and I have two more cars in front of them to make sure they're safe." He informed.

"That's good. Anything suspicious?" I asked.

"Not at the moment but if anything happens-" I interrupted

"Shoot to injure and take them to the warehouse for questioning." I said.

"Yes Sir." He said.

"Siya told me he also has few men guarding them?" I asked to make sure the men are insight.

"Yes Sir and we have made contact, everything is set." He said.

"Thank you." I said.

"Yes Sir." He said.

I dropped the call.

"Everything okay?" Asked Saun making his way to

the kitchen.

"So far so good." I answered pouring the drinks.

"Good." He said.

I just hope Zara doesn't do anything stupid because I don't want bad blood between the families but if she forces my hand and hurt my woman then I'll see her on sight!

Ziyanda Mbatha.

"Aiibo that's not true hawu." I said laughing.

"Haisuka man it's true,you think we didn't notice you and Devlin were about to sneak back to the house Mmmh?" Asked Kelo.

The nanny laughed. Well Siya had Lisa go with the nanny because we are going to be very busy and I didn't want my bestfriend staying behind because of babies and I was willing to looking after them.

"You always had appetite Zee." Said Lisa, "I bet now it's worse." She said and they laughed.

"Yazi it reminds me of Kuhle and myself back in the day. Yooo we used to fuck boys ngapha nangapha and when these stupid husbands came along, all that changed." She said chuckling.

"You used to fuck boy?" I asked confused.

"Like literally." She said.

"Wow, reminds me of Lisa not so long ago." I said

laughing.

"Mxm don't talk about me like that." Said Lisa

"I never got to experience, you know." I said.

"Why?" Asked Kelo.

We both sitting in front, Lisa and the nanny at the back.

"My mom and my ex." I said.

"Well it's not nice having to have different guys looking at your husband like that and warning him about you whenever you guys go out." Said Kelo.

"I guess but it wouldn't hurt to try different types."

Said the nanny.

I turned and looked at her and Lisa was looking at her and Kelo on the mirror.

"What?" The three of us asked in unison.

"What?" She giggled.

"Talk wena man!" Said Kelo hitting the steering wheel dramatically.

"Okay so wh-" She was about to start but Kelo interrupted her.

"Can we trust you though?" Asked Kelo.

"Why?" I asked I thought she was saying that the

nanny was about to lie but...

"Kuhle had a nanny and the nanny did unspeakable things to her and her family so I'm asking if we can trust you?" She asked looking at the nanny in the mirror.

"Well I don't know what to say but you can judge by my actions." She said.

"Well she's nice but Makwa is troubling the poor girl." Said Lisa laughing.

"Oh you are the nanny the makoti." Said Kelo clapping once laughing.

"The what?" I asked.

"It's the stupid thing they say to nanny's but I like this one "nanny the makoti". She chuckled.

"Oh." I said.

"Mmmmmh." Said Lisa

The nanny giggled.

"Zekhetthile is her name." Said Lisa.

"What now?" Asked Kelo.

"Z-E-K-H-E-T-H-E-L-O." she spelled the name.

"Ohhh Zekhethelo!" Kelo and I said in unison.

"Mxm tsekani." She said funny and we laughed.

Zara McMullen.

"I have my eyes on them boss." Said the guy over the phone.

"Good." Answered Zara.

I smiled because my plan is coming just fine.

"Tommy, get me a bottle of Rosè." I said fixing Tommy's glasses.

"Right away Ma'am." He said fixing his glasses and walking out.

Devlin will see that I'm the only woman destined for

him.I smiled and made myself comfortable on my the chair.As I was busy smiling I got a call from the least expected person.

"Anthony?" I answered

"Tell your goons to back off Zardari." He said angrily.

"What go-"

"I'm not playing Zardari!Tell them to back off!" He shouted and his deep voice roared in my ear,I freaked out.

He has never been like this with me.Never called me by my full name.

"I-"

He hang up on me.

"FUUUUUUCK!!" I screamed in frustration.

I called my guys right away.

"Abort mission,Now!" I said then hung up.

I stood up and paced up and down thinking of a plan that Devlin won't suspect me.

"Ahha!" I clapped once.

I got my phone and called one of THEM.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

I got a call from Devlin,I smiled.

"Ohhhhh." Said the girls.

"Kahleni." I said giggling.

I answered, "baby?" I said.

"You guys okay?" He asked.

"Yes we are haw." I said.

He exhaled deeply,I looked at the phone.

"Is everything okay baby?" I asked.

"I love you." He said.

"Umh I love you too?" It was more of a question than a statement.

"Bye." He said.

"Ohkay." I said removing the from my ear

"Is everything okay?" Asked Kelo looking at me briefly.

"I don't know,he was being extremely weird." I said.

"All of them are." Said Kelo shaking her head.

I guess they are but Devlin was over the top with the weirdness.I just hope everything is okay on his

side. My phone beeped.

"Everything is fine my love don't worry yourself, I was just checking up on you. I LOVE YOU." - Devlin.

I smiled and took a deep breath. I guess he was being his fussy self. I shook my head.

We arrived at home and my heart was beating out of its cage if it has one. As we driving in the first gate we saw MaMkhize walking out of the house, I got scared more. It's good that we have two gates the first one you drive through the garden full of maize and other crops. As we enter the second she was already standing by the garage.

"Calm down Ziyanda, you going to faint." Said Kelo brushing my arm.

"It's now or never, you are going to be fine and even if they shout the news you have for them will calm them down." Said Zekhethelo.

"I guess." I said taking a deep breath and opening the car door.

I stepped out of the car and the girls followed me.

"Aiibo! Imihlola yini le? Ziyanda?" She shouted clapping her hands.

"Ma-"

"Baba wozobona intombiyakho!" She said calling out to my dad.

God no.

My dad came out running.

"Umsindo omngaka MaMkhize,kwenzenjani?(What's with the noise MaMkhize,What's going on?) Asked my dad.

He saw me and stopped running.

"Ziyanda?" He asked.

"Babah I can explain." I said walking closer to them.

"Iheee is that Lisa?" She asked looking at Lisa who had one baby in her arms.

"Yes Mah,can we go inside?The neighbors are watching." I said.

"Let's go because I want to hear this." She clapped once and led the way.

I looked back at the girls and Zekhethelo nodded and so did Lisa, Kelo showed me her crossed fingers.

We entered the living room and sat down.

"Is that why you have been avoiding us, Ziyanda?"
Asked my mother.

"Let her talk mkami." Said Father looking at me.

"Well about what mah said, yes I have been avoiding you guys because I am pregnant and the father of the baby went back home for a few months and he had asked me to wait for him until he gets back so he can come here and do right by us." I said twicking

the truth a bit.

"Where is he from?" Asked my dad.

"Umh Malibu,California." I said.

"Where is that?" Asked MaMkhize.

"South America." I said.

"Hee phesheya?" She asked.

"Yebo Mah." I said.

"Pho by doing right,he means?" Asked Dad.

"Umh tomorrow he would like to bring his

uncles/brothers over." I said.

"Usually the girls family receives a letter." Said my father.

"Well he's doesn't know about these things." I said looking down.

"He's not black is he?" Asked my dad and I shook my head.

My mother's face beamed.

"Is it that white boy who was at the hospital?" She asked.

Aiibo this women's memory,the girls giggled.

"Umh well yes." I said trying hard not to blush.

"At such notice Ziyanda?It's even late how will we get everything for tomorrow?" Asked Shandu.

"Well he already bought everything." Lisa chimed in.

"Well I guess I have to inform my brothers." Said dad.

"I'm at a loss of words shame." Said MaMkhize.

"That's a first." Said Shandu and we laughed.

"Are you sure you want to do this,I mean we don't want a repeat of last time." Said Shandu.

"Yes babah I'm sure." I said.

"Good then,let me go call my brothers." He said walking out shaking his head.

"So Zee-Zee,what's his net worth?" Asked MaMkhize smiling.

"No Ma no." I said standing up and going to my room and she followed me.

"Haw tell me?What does he do?You know I heard that American people are rich." She said entering my room.

"MaMkhize chana!" I said.

"Mxm yeka." She said sitting down on my bed.

"So how far long are you?" She asked.

"7 months." I said.

"What you did was wrong,I should've been there with you as your mother." She said.

"I know and I'm sorry." She said.

"It's okay as long as im getting I mansion eZimbali."
She said standing up.

"Well ke girl ise Mhlanga." I said.

She started illulating out loud and Kelo entered the room doing so then Zekhethelo joined in Lisa and I laughed.

"I need to learn how to do that." Said Lisa.

"And then wena?" Asked my mother looking at the kids.

"Eish." Said Lisa scratching her head.

"Is he rich?" Asked my mom.

"Mom!" I scolded.

"Yes." Said Lisa.

My mom smiled proudly.Lol this woman.

"Well this is Sam'kelo,she's married to Devlin's brother." I said.

My mom nodded.

"And this is soon to be my sister." Said Lisa wiggling her brows.

My mom excused herself and we laughed as soon as she walked out.

"That was easy." Said Khethelo.

"Yeah." I said.

I excused myself to go call Devlin.

"Baby, is everything okay?" He asked alarmed.

"Yes and the 'rents are fine." I said.

"Meaning?" He asked

"My dad called his brothers." I said.

He exhaled loudly,"that's good and we'll be there early in the morning." He said.

"Thank you." I said.

"I love you Zeeyenda." He said and I chuckled.

"I love you too Devlin." I said.

He hung up after the goodbyes.

"I love you too Devlin." They imitated me

"That's why I left the room." I said.

"Haii suka." Said Kelo.

.

.

To be continued

Roleplay +18 SLV

45.[Season Finale]

"Vukani!" It was my mom banging the door from outside.

"Ziyanda,Lisa,Khethi,Samke vukani boh there's a lot to be done and you girls are still sleeping?Aii no akwenziwa loko." She said trying to open the door.

"What time is it?" Asked Lisa yawning.

"It's 3:30 am." I answered.

"Let's go guys." Said Khethelo going to open the door.

"Aii man nisalele?"(y'all are still sleeping) asked

MaMkhize as soon as she entered

"Eish Ma si-"

"Go freshen up so we can get started, everything must be in place by five." She said opening the curtains and windows

"Aii Ma you can't open the windows at this hour, kuney'ngane lana." I said standing up.

She closed them.

"What about the kids Ma?" Asked Lisa.

"You guys are going to sweep the yard all the way to the first gate-"

"Hhhhaaaa!!" We said in unison.

She gave us the look.

"And me and your aunts we'll be here in the house and if your babies wake up we'll be here to feed them wena just tell us what they need then out of my house." She said.

"Okay." Said Lisa.

We took turns in bathing and we got ready to sweep, and I was already tired shame.

"Sanibonani." Greeted my Aunt Masa

"Aunty!" I went to hug her.

"Wow look at you." She said turning me around.

I giggled.

"I'm just happy you listened to your heart,bheka ukuthi uglowa kanjani?" She said smiling.

I smiled.

"Well looks like you girls need a boost."she said winking.

"Aii ngathi usuyakhulumake manje anti." (Now you're talking) said Kelo coming closer to Masa.

"Wena Lisa it's not good for you." She said.

"I'm not breastfeeding!" She shouted and we laughed.

"Okay then I'll be right back." She went back inside the house.

They looked at me.

"What?" I asked them.

"Shame." Said Kelo.

"Tsek Kelo yezwani?" I said.

Aunt came back with a green bag and a jug

"What's in the jag?" I asked.

"Okwakho." She said.

"Mine?" I asked.

"Yes,Zulu beer.It's good for the baby,uzokhipha ucream kphela." She said handing me the jug.

I smelled it,"smells nice." I said taking a sip. "Mmmh, creamy." I continued.

"That's because it has one,but don't drink too much or uzosiqhatha noMkhwenyana."(you'll get us in trouble with the groom)

"Okay." I said,"Thank you." I said then stuck my tongue out to Kelo,they laughed.

Aunt handed them the bag,it was six pack ye angry lemon and 3 litres of Miller fo Lisa,our favorite beer.

"I'm so jealous right now." I said to Lisa.

"Awwwww baby." She kissed my cheek.

"Aiiike azishe madoda." Said Kelo opening the Savanna with her teeth.

"Phey'kwabo." I said.

"Skhulilekile ekhaya KwaShandu KaNdaba Mthiya sontshikazi,Ndabezitha..."

I turned and looked at Kelo.

"That is Smanga,he leads the negotiations in the family." She said.

"Umh okay." I said.

By five everything was done. My aunt was right the "boost" did help because we didn't even notice how far the first gate was. We were drinking, talking and sweeping cutting loose grass in the drive way like we were robots or some shit like that.

"They are so early." Said Kelo, "Yazi I thought that they'll be here by nine or something." She added.

"Well they should've been here by five." Said Khethelo.

She's been giving me vibes that she knows more about these things than she's letting on.

"And how do you know that?" Asked Lisa.

"I'm from the country side so..." she shrugged.

We were now in my room getting ready. MaMkhize and my aunt Masa had Lisa's babies. She only saw them for a few minutes then they took them away, fed them etc.

"I just hope everything goes well." I said.

"Why?" Asked Kelo

"I don't know, but my heart is not at ease I just feel like-"

"Don't worry, ubaba wakho useyshisile impepho izolo wacela koKhokho ukuthi k'hambe kahle namhlanje. Ungakhathazeki." (your dad already burnt the incense and asked your ancestors for everything to go well today, don't worry.) Said Khethelo brushing

my shoulder.

I nodded.

"She had me at 'don't worry' then she lost me but judging from your facial expressions what she said was deep and I agree with whatever Khukhu she's talking about." Said Lisa standing up.

We laughed at her.

"It's khokho 'estie and it means ancestors well in this case." I said laughing.

"Whatever coco." She said.

We sat there for ours waiting to be called.

"Kanti what's the hold up?" Asked Lisa.

Kelo's phone rang,she answered.

"Sthandwa sami?" She said.

.....

"What?" She asked looking at me

"What,what is it?" I asked standing up.

"Okay I'll tell her." She said still looking at me.

"Tell her what?what?What's going on?" I asked panicking.

"Umh your uncles think that Devlin is not the right

one for you so they will not accept the money." She said slowly.

"What?That's absurd!" Said Lisa banging the bed.

"Is it because he's white?" Asked Khethelo

"Apparently,yes." Said Kelo.

"What?What?That's crazy!I'm going there." I said but Khethelo stopped me.

"You can't go there without being called." She said pulling me back.

"I don't care about that Khethelo!" I said then yanked my arm from her grip.

I walked out the door straight to the rondovel outside. They all looked at me.

"Babah?" I said looking at Shandu, tears burned my eyes.

"Ziyanda go back to the house." He said.

"I can't Babah, I want to know why?" I said walking in but he stood up and came to me then pulled me outside.

"Lalela MaMbatha everything will go well don't worry just go back inside, I'll take care of everything." He said then pushed me to the direction of the house.

[Inside the Rondovel]

"Angikazeke ngaybona le!" (I've never seen this before.) Exclaimed one of Ziyanda's uncles.

"Nami Bhuti le ngiyay'qala ngqa!" (Me too brother, it's my first time seeing this.) Agreed Melusi her other uncle.

"Well gentleman sorry about that." Said Shandu taking a seat.

"It's okay Bab'Mbatha." Said Smanga.

"First of all no father is here, not malume just small boys." (first of all the grooms father is not present not even the uncles just little boys.) Said Mthumeli.

Malwa wanted to laugh so bad the matter was serious so he cleared his throat and the brother's looked at him.

"Well bo baba syazizwa izikhalo zenu kodwa kumele nizwisise ukuthi loMlisa ofuna intokazi yenu akayena owakuleli noma kunjalo lento le asithumelo yona ayihambisani namasiko ney'nkolelo zakhe kodwa uyakhwenza ngoba enihlonipha futhi ethanda imbali yenu."(We hear your concerns but you have to understand that this guy that wants to marry your daughter is not from this country but even so what he sent us to do here is against his beliefs but he's doing it because he respects you and he loves your flower.) He Spoke and the guys were shocked because he's always goofy but what he said was beautiful.

"Damn bro." Whispered his twin brother Makwa.

"Yebo mfana wami syakuzwa." (Yes my boy we here you.) Said Shandu nodding repeatedly.

"We heard you Yes but we can not be the let Ziyanda marry the boy from away,it's not safety."(we heard you but we can not let Ziyanda marry a boy from far away,its not safe.)Said Mthumeli.

Malwa clenched his jaws preventing himself from laughing out loud.Saun was red now.

"We understand that Uncle but it is not about that this is about your daughters happiness." Said Saun.

"My brothers there is no use of going back and forth about this,Ziyanda already told me that the boy is not from here and she's also pregnant.This matter is out of our hands,we should just continue with the negotiations." Said Shandu.

"But they is not-"(there is not-) said Mthumeli.

"They is not kwani wena?My brother has spoken!"
Said the forever silent Sbongiseni.

"So the damages...."

Ziyanda Mbatha.

I was pacing up and down breathing heavily,I can not believe my uncles are doing this to me.I mean why,we are not racist so why are they doing this?I'm pregnant for fuck sakes eyy.Talking about fuck makes my pussy hot,oh God I wonder how is Devlin.

"Ziyanda sit down you going to faint." Said Khethelo.

"I want to but I can't." I said chewing my lower lip hard.

A knock came through,it was my aunt Masa.

"Ladies,it's time." She said smiling.

"Finally." Said Lisa.

We fixed ourselves and followed her.We entered the round with our heads bowed down and sat down on the grass mat.

"So which one is your bride." Asked Melusi.

"The pregnant one." Answered Saun.

"Ziyanda,this is not the first time we are here so let's get this over and done with.Do you know these people?" Asked her uncle

"Yebo bab'ncane ngyabazi." I said smiling.

"Very well then,excuse us girls." Said Shandu.

"Aliiiiiii aliiiiii aliiiiii aliiiiii!" My aunt was making circles around me.

"Aw kwakuhle kwethu." She said dancing around me.

Devlin Simons.

I got out of the car to smoke so I can calm down. I was nervous and her uncles rejecting my money made me angry.I heard women singing and dancing,I looked up,women were dancing and screaming.I saw a boy washing a car in this bridge thing.

"Hey?" I called out to him.

"Yes Sir?" He answered politely.

"What is going on there?" I pointed where the noise is.

"Well I heard that Ziyanda's lobola negotiations were today and if they are dancing like this then it means everything went well." He said smiling.

I sighed in relief.

"Thank you." I said taking out my wallet and giving R100.

"Thank you Sir." He said.

I nodded.

I saw Kelo and a girl I don't know making their way to me.

"Illli illli illli!" She danced around Me,I smiled.

"So I guess everything went well." I said.Turning around looking at her.

"Yup and you Mr can take your bride with you tahday!(today)" she said.

"Wow really?" I asked excitedly,she gave me the look.

I cleared my throat, "Very well then." I said being the serious me.

This whole time this girl was looking at me.I looked

at Kelo.

"Well this is Zee's cousin,Zama." Said Kelo.

"Hi." She said smiling.

I nodded once.

"Well come on let's go." Said Kelo putting her arm around mine.

"Umkhonyan'ungowethu siyavuma,usengowethu ngempela,siyavuma..." she sang and the woman at the top sang with her.

I don't even know what she was saying I just went with the flow.The whole walk was long I wished we took the car.

"So far." I whispered looking at Kelo.

"It's better than sweeping." She whispered back dancing.

I looked at her confused.

We arrived and the women came and surrounded me, it was awkward.

"Hi." I greeted.

"Hi." I greeted and I bet they didn't hear me with all the noise.

My eyes landed on someone far far away from the crowd. She was standing on the steep looking lovely

as always and she was eating. She saw me and she smiled, I smiled back. They led me to the hut where the men were. I greeted them and a man who looked exactly like Ziyanda stood up and shook my hand. I guess it's her dad.

"Mr Mbatha." I greeted.

He still had his hand on my shoulder with his face closer to my ear.

"I haven't used a gun in a long time but if you hurt my daughter, nci nci nci." He said and he let go of me.

"Have a seat." He said pointing at the chair.

"Thank you." I said.

Zara McMullen.

"You know what to do?" I said.

"Yes Zara and I will not disappoint." She said.

"They are coming back today so tomorrow you do your thing." I said.

"Okay." She said.

"Leave." I said and she did as told.

I heard that today Devlin was paying dowry for Zimanda and everything apparently went well, well not for long.

Devlin Simons.

I was now standing next to my car near the bridge

where it was parked. I looked at Merl as she made her way to me. She looked beautiful.

"Hey." She said engulfing me in a tight hug.

"How are you." I asked.

"I'm happy." She said smiling widely

"Me too." I said then kissed her.

"Like my outfit." She said turning and showing me the rest of her outfit.

"What's it called?" I asked.

"Isishweshwe." She said dancing. "You like it?" She asked.

"I love it,it suits you." I said.

"Thank you baby." She said.

"Now that's left is for us to get married." I said.

"I can't wait." She said.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

We said our goodbyes to my family.I was riding with Devlin and Mark in his car,Kelo and her Husband,Lisa and her fiance and Khethelo with Malwa which made us laugh because she didn't want to.

"Ohhh I can't wait to get home and bath then sleep." I said.

"The apartment." He sounded down.

"Oh no baby,our house." I said and he looked at me.

"What?" He asked.

"The house you bought for us,we moving in." I said.

"But I thought-"

"Yey Devlin we are moving in!" I said.

The past few months I was busy changing the furniture at the house because I wanted to surprise Devlin after the negotiations.So I changed it to how I like and I can safely say it's my house and I love it.I smiled.

"What did you do?" He asked.

"You going to love it." I said.

Zara McMullen.

"They are not at the apartment, I even spent a night here but they didn't show up." She said.

"What?" I asked getting frustrated.

"Yeah." She said angrily.

"Listen I'll find them okay, just stick to the script." I said.

"Sure." She said then hung up.

I called one of the IT guys and asked to find someone for me.

Devlin Simons.

"I thought you'd still be sleeping." I said.

"Not without getting some first." She said sitting on top of me.

I kissed her lips then spanked both her ass cheeks hard. She moaned.

"Well yesterday I thought you were going to wake me up and tell me you want it?" I asked.

"I was kak tired yooo." She said.

"I'm sorry baby." I said.

She pulled my pants down and took ahold of my dick and she stroked it.I leaned back.She stood up a little then she removed her gown then slid down my dick.

"Fuck." I groaned.

.

.

To be continued

Roleplay +18SLV

46.[Season Finale]

Who would've thought that after all the ups and downs Devlin and I had ever since we started this we'd be here.Me as his Wife traditionally and pregnant by him.I love Devlin yes but I never thought that we'd end up together and have our own family because at first he was a Jack ass that I wanted deep inside me and to him I was another girl he'll tie up,beat up and fuck her however he wanted.I chuckled.

"You really need to stop dozing off in the middle of the kitchen." He said bringing me back to planet Earth.

I looked at him smiling.This man right here with the scariest aura,this man standing in front of me was

mine and I wasn't planning on letting him go anytime soon nor ever. Not because of a botched up bitch like Zara. Oh yesterday I overheard Devlin talking to his bodyguard about "making sure she doesn't come near Merlanice" and I put one and two together and I got ZARA. She may have helped Devlin back then and I feel like that's where it should stay but no sis wants my dick and she's not gonna get!

"Okay now you look angry." He said.

I looked at him.

"Huh?" I asked him

"Your facial expressions change faster than I can blink." He said blinking a few times shaking his head after.

I chuckled.

"No." I said faking a smile.

"Right." He said, "anyway, I was on the phone with your father and he told me that your mother is coming to help you out since I made you look like a hot air balloon." He said.

"My father said that?" I asked.

"Exactly those words." He said.

"And wena you couldn't try covering up instead of telling me in my face that I look like a hot air balloon?" I asked getting angry.

"Well I-I di-" he stuttered.

"Well I-I di- you what?" I asked pointing the knife at him.

He stood up from the stool quickly.

"Woooo woووو baby put that thing down." He said with his hands up.

"Oh now I'm crazy? You think I'm gonna stab you?" I asked getting closer.

"No no you are not crazy." He said moving.

I'm not gonna stab him and I don't know why he's moving back.

"Why are you moving back like I'm gonna go black on

your ass?" I asked him

"Go black?" He asked slowly.

"Mxm." I went back to what I was doing.

Devlin Simons.

This is what I have to deal with everyday. I love Merl but sometimes I think she torments me on purpose because she knows I can't punish her with my daughter in her womb. I backed out of the kitchen going back to the living room to watch basketball.

"Baby can you order, I tried making lunch but yooo my feet." She said walking in.

"Oh yay the Lakers are on." She took the remote

from my lap and increased the volume.

I continued staring at her. She wasn't paying attention to me so I took my phone and ordered pizza...

"Dunked wings and zinga wings." She said.

I looked at her.

"Oh and doughnuts." She said making herself comfortable on the couch.

"I can't order that." I said.

"But can you maybe go and buy them for me, please."
She begged.

"I'm ti-"

"Please baby." She added.

"Fine." I said standing up to go put on a tshirt.

"You seriously can't go out wearing." She said.

I was taking my keys from the table. I looked at myself.

"Why is that?" I asked.

"You wearing sweatpants." She said as if I understand what she's saying.

I gestured with my hands for her to continue.

"Your dick is all out and you going out?" She asked.

"What do you mean it's all out?" I asked.

She's frustrating at times and I wish she can just give birth now so she can go back to my sweet Merl not this bully of a women.

"Come closer." She said.

I went closer to her, she pulled me to stand in front of her. She touched my genitals over the pants.

"What are you doing?" I asked.

"See I didn't even look for it I just touched it nje just like that. It shows it's all out for show." She said

pouting her lips.

"What do you want me to do?" I asked

She shook her head with her eyes all out indicating I know what to do.

I sighed, "Fine!" I said.

I went upstairs to put on some Jeans and went back down.

"Now that's my husband." She said smiling.

"I'm leaving." I said.

"Okay baby bye." She said lying on the couch.

I didn't even go give her a kiss I was deeply frustrated.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

I was watching LA Lakers game when I heard the door bell ring.I dragged myself to go check who's at the door.Devlin needs to hire someone because I can't deal.

"People be disturbing your peace at your own house." I murmured as I open the door.

And there she was standing in my door step with a long black and white slumber with her blue eyes piercing through my skin.I looked at her confused.

"Umh who are you?" I asked checking if there's

anyone outside other than her.

"Kourtney." She said with attitude looking at me up and down.

Well I was in my short tights and sports bra.

"Do I know you?" I asked her reciprocating her attitude.

"No you don't and not that I care anyway, but Mr-"

I closed the door in her face and locked it.

"Not in my house bitch." I said walking away.

When I got to the lounge she was already standing in front of the sliding door. I looked at her with my

hands on my hips.

"Imihlola ke le!" I said going there.

I closed the curtains in her face and went to the couch to sit down.

"I'm not going anywhere!" She shouted.

"I'm gonna sip cold juice on your behalf since it's blazing hot with that slumber on!" I shouted back.

Oh Devlin has a lot of explaining to do.

"Fuck you!" She shouted.

"I hope you wearing sunscreen because it's about to get nasty!" I shouted back.

I went to the passage where this electric/water what what was.I pulled up the sprinklers lava or whatever.

"Ahhhhhhhhh!" I heard little miss thing scream.

I went to open the curtains so I can see her.

She ran to the left and the sprinkler went on.She screamed and rushed to the right but surprise surprise...I laughed so hard because her coat was getting wet and so was her hair.

"How you like that bitch?" I asked her laughing.

"Let me in you bastard!" She banged the door.

"Okay in a minute chile." I said politely.

I walked back to the passage and took the fire extinguisher then went back to her.

"You think you can come here," I said opening the door, "and throw your weight around like you own this place?" I asked her spraying her with the fire extinguisher, she screamed.

"Not in my house bitch!" I was about to hit her with it when...

"What is going on here?" Asked Devlin behind me.

I slowly turned around and looked at him.

"Merlanice I asked you a question." He said.

"Oh nothing much, just me and my buddy Kourt here having a little fun." I said.

"Kourt?" He asked walking towards me well the door.

"Kourtney." I said turning to look at her wet white ass covered in white shit.

He stood closer to the door and looked at her.

"What are you doing here?" He asked.

"I hate you I fucking hate you!" She screamed then dragged her ass away from us.

He turned to look at me I shrugged. I went to switch off the sprinklers and put the extinguisher back to its place. I think it's time I pay her a visit, woman to

woman.

"Hey baby, may I visit Lisa?" I said.

"After you have explained what just happened here."
He said.

"Well I don't know, sis over there was demanding to enter my house so I taught her some manners." I said.

He sighed and looked up, I went to sit on top of him.

"Don't you want to know who she is?" He asked.

"No I don't." I said then kissed him. "I'm gonna go change." I got off him and walked away.

I know that girl is one of Devlin's ex courtesans and I know damn well she was sent here kinda like the first one I met in the parking lot. I put on a tight long black turtleneck dress and heels. I fixed my hair and reapplied styling gel on my edges then took my purse.

"I'll be right back okay." I said walking back to the lounge.

"You look lovely." He said standing up.

"Don't I always?" I asked teasing him.

"Yes you do." He said grabbing my ass tight. I bit my lower lip.

"You know when I come back I want you so deep until it feels like you're tickling the baby." I said.

"Ewwww." He said removing his hands from me.

"I'm serious." I said.

"You nasty." He said.

I laughed at him then gave him a kiss.

Zara McMullen.

I was in my office getting some work done after having Garry for lunch when she walked in my office swaying her hips left and right pushing her big belly. I stood up.

"Well well well." I said folding my arms.

She looked at me without saying anything.

"Oh hello there." I said.

"When are you thinking of stopping Zara?" She asked me moving closer.

"Stop what exactly?" I asked

"You think after getting rid of me he's gonna fall right back in your silicone titties?" She asked.

This fat bitch has a month on her,her way of speaking to me caught me by surprise.I thought she was this sweet little bitch but...

"You know Zimanda-"

"Ziyanda." She corrected me.

"Not that I care but anyways,I admire your bravery." I said putting both my hands on the table bending.

"That's what he likes most about me." She said giving me a small smile then winked.

My heart skipped a beat.

"Yeah and a whole lot of other natural things I can give him,like a baby." She said getting petty.

"That's cute and all but why are you here?" I asked.

Her facial expression changed.

"To tell you to leave me and my husband alone.You

had your chance with him Zara but it's my time now and you going to stay the fuck away from us or I'll burn that plastic of yours then recycle it after, you heard?" She asked.

I didn't reply I just looked at her.

"I'll take that as a yes." She said looking at me one more time, "You really need to find a new doctor because wow." She said shaking her head then she walked out.

I touched my lips and my breast then fixed my blouse. I don't know what just happened. I sat back down thinking.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

47.[Season Finale]

Zara McMullen.

"I thought you said I should stay away?" Asked him moving left and right with my chair.

"What do you want?" He asked on the other end.

"I didn't know you were that weak Anthony, to actually send your pregnant slut to come and do the threatening on your behalf?" I said then chuckled.

"What are you talking about?" He asked.

"Your 'wife' was here hours ago." I said.

"She was what?" He asked.

Oh I guess he didn't know that his tiny bitch was here.

"Here in my office,throwing her weight around since she's the Mrs now." I said smiling a bit.

"Okay." He said.

I looked at the phone shocked.

"If she dares come any closer,I'll kill her with your baby inside her!" I hung up.

Let's see how you like that Zimanda.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

After that little confrontation with Zara I decided to drive by Lisa's since that's where I told Devlin I was going and incase he asks Siya he'll tell him I did come by. Basically he'll be my alibi.

"Ms Zee." Said the security guard at the gate.

"Hello." I said smiling.

"Mind if I check the trunk please?" He asked.

I looked at him confused.

"It's a must." He said.

"Sure." I said opening the trunk for him.

He checked it and came back to me.

"You may proceed." He said.

"Right." I said.

I continued with my way confused as hell. Is Lisa dating Barack or someone important like that? Sis has a lot of explaining to do. I rang the Bell and Khethelo opened for me.

"Ziyanda." She said with the widest smile.

"Hey." I greeted, we shared a hug.

"I missed you." She said closing the door.

"I missed you too,I'm hurt you know." I said.

"Oh I know and I'm sorry but Lisa will let you know why we haven't come to visit." She said as we walked to wherever they were.

As we approached the living room,loud laughs were heard and I guess Siya's brothers were here.

"It's a little crowded." She said opening the door for me.

"Would you look at that." Said Malwa standing up.

This guy is full of it.The Johnson brothers were there(Smanga,Siya,Makwa,Malwa and Menzi) along with their wives/girlfriends.

"And where is your husband?" He asked giving me a hug.

"At home." I said breaking it.

"And he let you go out wearing that?" Asked Makwa's girlfriend.

I looked at myself,there was literally nothing wrong with what I was wearing.

"Umh I'm not sure I understand?" It came out as a question.

"Pregnant women shouldn't wear heels." She said.

"Why?Have you ever been pregnant before?" I asked,I was very much annoyed.

My question caught her by surprise and she kept quiet, nxi this bitch has serious issues with me.

"Come sit next to me 'estie." Said Lisa making a space for me between her and Kuhle.

"How are you?" I asked.

"I'm good how are you?" She asked.

"Well..." I said looking at her.

"I'll come by your house tomorrow so you can tell me all about it." She said brushing my arm.

"I can't wait." I said smiling, "where are the kids?" I asked.

"We just put them in bed like 5 minutes ago." She said.

"Ouch." I said making a face.

"You'll see them tomorrow haw." She said.

I nodded.

"What's with the whole trunk checking at the gate?" I asked.

"Someone or some people tried breaking in when we were in Apelsboch." She said.

"Haw why?" I said.

She shrugged.

"Siya is still investigating." She said and I nodded.

I chilled with them for until it was time for me to go. It's confirmed that Makwa's girl doesn't like me that much and I give zero fucks about it.

I got home and Dee was in the kitchen leaning on the counter drinking water straight from the bottle.

"Hey baby." I said walking further in.

He ignored me and continued gulping his water like I was not there.

"Lisa sent her greetings." I said, he didn't say anything.

I stopped walking and looked at him.

"Okay Simons what is it?" I asked.

"Where are you coming from?" He asked not looking at me.

I looked at him funny.

"Lisa's place." I said chuckling.

"Say you viaed there." He said.

"Viaed?" I asked.

"Why would you go confront Zara?" He asked.

That came as total shock and I should've know that bitch was gonna run her mouth.

"I didn't-"

"Don't deny it!You went there!You putting yourself and my baby in fucking danger!" He shouted.

"Okay there is no need-"

"There's no need for what mmm?" He asked coming closer.

"I went there to tell her to back off since you failing to do that so one of us has to do it." I said.

I did not see this one coming,he slapped me so hard I staggered back and almost fell.I held my cheek

with my heart beating fast and tears threatening to come out.

"You've gotten way too big for your shoes and I fucking hate that! So here's what's gonna happen, you'll fucken stay away from Zara and let me handle her!" He said then turned on his heel and walked out.

I swallowed a huge lump in my throat breathing heavily. He slapped me, without thinking twice he put his hands on me, again. I balanced myself with the kitchen counter not believing what just happened. I sat in the stool and put my head on the counter and covered my face with my hands crying.

"Ziyanda." She tapped my shoulder.

I moved my head slowly and looked at the person. It was my mother and my cousin Thato.

"Why are you sleeping here?" She asked looking at me.

I guess I cried until I dozed off here.

"And why are your eyes so puffy?" She asked me holding my chin turning my face left and right.

"And then, who's fingers are those?" Asked Thando folding her arms.

Well Thando is MaMkhize's older brother's daughter.

"What fingers?" I asked touching my face.

It was swollen, I swallowed.

"Umh I should go take a bath it's been a long day." I said standing up and leaving them there.

"Ziyanda!" They shouted simultaneously.

I continued walking with my tears wanting to make a return. Devlin was nowhere to be seen so I guess he went out to blow off some steam with one of his booty calls or whatever.

Devlin Simons.

After doing what I did to Merl I drove straight to my brothers house. He was in his study with the Johnson's. I made my way in without knocking and went straight to pour myself a glass of whiskey. What she did was stupid, blatantly stupid. She could've gotten herself hurt but no she had to be the brave one and go confront Zardari.

"Okay what's the matter with you?" Asked Smanga.

"You know,I don't get it.Are pregnant women brave or what?" I asked pouring another drink.

"What happened?" Asked Menzi.

"Merl went over to Zara's office and confronted her."
I said.

"What?" Asked Saun standing up.

I nodded pouring another drink.

"Mmmh." I said gulping it down.

"Is she okay?" Asked Siya.

I kept quiet.

"Devlin what did you do?" Asked Smanga.

I still kept my peace.

"Devlin!" Shouted Saun.

"I umh," I cleared my throat. "Fuck!" I said sitting down and regretting what I did.

"Wenzeni?"(what did you do?) Asked Malwa.

I shook my head they all stood up.

"Oh maybe let me ask in the language you'll

understand, What have the highness done?Is thy wife still in pregnant form?" He asked with a British accent,we looked at him.

"The fuck Malwa?" Asked his twin brother.

"What?" He asked shrugging.

Makwa shook his head.

"You better get your white ass up and go fix things with your wife or you'll have me to deal with!" Said Smanga.

"And I'm with you gazi useyahlanya lo nxii." Said Siya with a pissed off tone.

I arrived at home to people talking in the kitchen.

"Mew'cananga uyam'shaya?" (Do you think he hits her?) It was a grown women's voice.

I didn't understand what she said.

"Angazi mina aunt kodwa ngisola loko,ngeke nje uZiyanda avele abe nemvimbo ebsweni kungonakele lutho." (I don't know aunt but I suspect it,Ziyanda can't have marks in her face just for show.) Said a young womans voice.

I guess it's her mother and cousin.I stood in the corner looking at them.

"Aii asaz." She said clapping once.

I used the other door to go upstairs.I was welcomed by sniffs in the bedroom.Her whole body was

covered with blankets even her head. I swallowed. I regret what I did to her I was just angry and hurt that she went there where's I'm trying to come up with a plan to get rid of Zara forever. I walked over and sat on the bed, the sniffs stopped.

"My love, I'm sorry." I said then sighed.

She didn't say anything.

"I shouldn't have put my hands on you." I said.

She moved then removed the blankets from her head and sat up.

"Is this what's gonna happen every time you get angry?" She asked.

Her eyes were red and puffy and so was her right cheek and lips.

"No,it's not I promise." I said trying to touch her,she moved.

She chuckled, "What was I thinking Mmmmh?You once put me in the hospital bed so why am I surprised.You'll never change Devlin and even though you and Zara are no longer together but she still has that hold over you that made you slap me like you slapping your opponent.If this is what life with you is going to be,then I don't want it!" She said then faced the other way and covered herself with the blankets.

.

.

To be continued

Roleplay +18 SLV

48.[Season Finale]

Last night I asked well told Devlin to use the other room because him being around me was suffocating me.It was 10:30 in the morning and I was dead hungry.I was sitting on the bed after bathing,I had a splitting headache.All I wanted to do was give birth and go home,my home.I was tired like really tired.I love Devlin yes but he hurts me so much that I feel like no one has ever hurt me in my life where as I've been hurt before but him hurting me cuts deep.A knock came through at the door.I looked at the door,I was in no mood for people.

"Ziyanda." My mother said softly.

I sighed and got up,I went to open for her.

"Ma." I said moving out the way to let her in.

"What is going on with you Mmmh? You didn't show up for dinner and now breakfast, Mntanami yini?" She asked concerned.

I went to sit on the bed. I was emotionless nje, no tears left to cry. I looked at her like nothing happened. She looked at me and came to sit next to me.

"Is he beating you?" She asked softly.

I bit my lower lip, memories of him beating me up the first time came back and the slap from yesterday. I swallowed.

"Ziyanda." She said.

A single drop of tear escaped my eye.I sniffed.

"I just wanna go home." I said crying.

"Ohh mntanami." She said pulling me in for a hug.

I can't do this anymore,I have to deal with his ex's making a come back and him putting his hands on.I'm pregnant for God's sake.

"Shhhh think of the baby." Said mom brushing my back.

"Did he think of the baby when he slapped me?" I asked crying with hiccups creeping in.

She gasped then controlled herself by sighing.

"Mmmmh." She said.

"Mah I can't do this anymore,I seriously can't. I've given this man so many chances but he fucks them all up." I said holding on to her tight.

"Oh well." She said.

I let go of her and looked at her.She wiped my tears.

"What kind of man do you think your father was?"
She asked.

I looked at her confused.

"A good man." I said sniffing.

She chuckled, "He was not as good as he is today.Do

you think I should've left when he beat me up to a point of miscarriage?" She asked.

I was really confused,I don't know what she's talking about.

"What are you talking about?" I asked her sitting up straight.

She chuckled hiding the tears that were about to come out.

"You are not the first child I carried in my womb."
She said.

I listened intensely to what she's about to say.

"I was pregnant and he knew I was,one day he came

back from work angry, shouting and I was used to it. Not that I had to get used to well I did, I mean I had nothing without that man and losing him was not an option and he knew it. I was used to the beating but that day he beat me up so bad that I lost the baby and was in coma for a week and I think that's what changed him." She shrugged.

"Dad used to beat you?" I asked not believing what I was hearing.

She nodded.

"Listen Ziyanda you have a choice. You can leave because you have a home, parents that will welcome you with open arms but do you think I should've left? Do you think me and your father we'd be where we are today if I left him and went back home?" She asked.

I had no answer I was still shocked.

"The answer is yes but a woman fights for her marriage.I know your generation thinks they know their worth and what not but a good woman fights for her marriage until there's nothing to fight for." She said.

"Let me asked you this,is there still something to fight for in your marriage?" She asked.

I swallowed.I don't know,is there?

"What if he doesn't change?" I asked her.

"Leave,go back home." She said holding my hands.

"He's rich Ma." I said chuckling,I was teasing her.

"He can go marry his riches. You are my only child and losing you to a man that can not control his temper is not an option." She said.

Wow. I never thought MaMkhize would one day be this serious.

"I can get serious at times, you know." She said and I laughed.

"Well I didn't know that." I said.

"It takes serious situations for me to be serious." She said.

I nodded and exhaled.

"Listen to your heart then you'll know what to do."
She said then kissed my cheek,"Wear something
cute and come down for breakfast.Don't let him see
he's breaking you." She said then walked.

I sighed and laid back on the bed.

Devlin Simons.

I was about to knock on our bedroom door when I
overheard Merl telling her mother that she wants to
go home and she can't do this anymore.I couldn't
listen further I went back to the room I was in.I was
hurt,regretful and very much angry at myself for
hurting the woman I love so much.I was boiling
inside.I showered and got dressed in black
jeans,black poloneck,black leather jacket,black
beanie and black Prada combat boots after that I
went downstairs.Her cousin was in the kitchen
cleaning.She looked at me me blankly then went
back to what she was doing.I walked passed her.

I knocked on the door and waited for someone to open for me. I was wearing gloves for just in case. The door handle moved and the door opened.

"Oh hello there, I didn't think you'll be here so soon." She said smiling, she was only in her robe nothing underneath.

I held her by her throat and pushed her inside and closed the door with my foot. She was checking trying to get my hands off of her. I threw her on the table and got in between her legs still holding her by her throat.

"It fucken ends now!" I shouted squeezing her neck tighter.

She was now struggling to breathe with her face turning pink and her eyes rolling back. I lowered my

face to hers.

"You will never have this fucking cock ever again." I said pressing my dick hard in her pussy.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

I walked down stairs and found my cousin sitting on the stool in the kitchen busy with her phone. She's younger than me maybe 24 I don't remember.

"Hi." I said.

She lifted her head up and looked at me.

"Hey." She said smiling.

She's all grown up now, beautiful and all. She looks

more like my mother.

"How are you?" I asked.

"I'm good but how are you? You looked pretty fucked yesterday" She said.

"I'm fine now." I said.

"Well your husband went out,he looked angry with all black on." She said.

Not that I care anyway I nodded and proceeded to what I came here to do.

"Your food is in the oven." She said.

"Thanks." I said then went to the oven.

Devlin Simons.

"Did you kill her?" Asked Saun examining me.

"I don't know." I said.

"Did anyone see you enter her yard." He asked.

"No and bitch doesn't have cameras." I said chuckling.

He sighed and sat down.

"I'll have someone go check if she's dead or alive."
He said.

I nodded,I was still hurt about what Merlanice said to her mother.What if she leaves me for real this time and I won't get her back?

"She'll forgive you." He said.

"And how do you know that?" I asked.

"She loves you so much." He said.

He's right,Merl loves me but I guess I was too much of a coward to see that.

"Just go home and be a better man for your woman man." He said.

I nodded and stood up.

.

.

"Hi." I greeted her.

She was about to enter our bedroom when I stopped her. When I came back I went straight to the bedroom I used last night to change and put on different clothes then looked for Merl. She looked at my hand in her wrist then back at me. I removed my hand.

"How are you?" I asked.

She just looked at me and walked inside the bedroom. I followed her inside.

"I thought we agreed that you'll use the other bedroom unless you want me to leave." She said angrily.

"No it's fine I'll leave." I said then stood up and made my way out.

I heard commotion downstairs and I rushed there.

"Oh your sons house eh? This is my daughter's house too habe uthini lomfazi wom'lungu!" Shouted Ziyanda's mom.

My parents were here, I sighed. It's about to be a long one.

"What has Anthony brought us? Crazy people?" Asked my mother with her accent looking at my father.

"Crazy people kwani wena, you come here demanding things as if we are maids lana?" Asked Merl's cousin also shouting.

"Even little children have no manners at all." Said my mother.

"Manners? I will bash you with this remote wena talking about manners where as you can't even greet!" Said Merl's mother making her way to my mother.

"Bash her face open wena aunt sodlala abafazi abam'hlophe." Said the cousin cheering her aunt on.

I looked at her.

"What is going on here?" Asked Merl entering the living room.

"These people come here-" MaMkhize was shouting and Merl interrupted her.

"Ehlisa umoya Mah." (Mom calm down) she said gesturing with her hands.

At least her belly was covered even though her dress was short. She looked at me.

"Umh Ladies may we sit down and talk like adults?" I asked politely.

"Look how polite your son is." Said Merl's mom making her way to the couch and the cousin followed.

My mother looked at me.

"Mother please." I said showing her the way.

She shook her head and followed suit. Merl looked at me, I shrugged.

"Mmmmmh." She said squinting her eyes at me.

"Please." I said showing her the way.

She sat on the couch and I sat next to her.

"Well Umh I didn't know you guys were coming." I said looking at them.

"Obviously you didn't, you are busy inviting hooligans in our family." Said my mother angrily.

"Who are you calling hooligans wena two slice?"
Asked MaMkhize standing up.

"Ma uzomshaya later not now."(you will beat her up later not now) said Ziyanda and her cousin laughed.

I looked at her and she looked at me blankly. Well I guess she's still angry and my parents are making this worse by being here. My father was quiet looking at Merl.

"And where is Zardari?" Asked my mother.

I looked at Merl and her face changed and she bit her lower lip. Saun and his wife and kids walked in.

"Thank God." I murmured.

"Oh I didn't know you guys were coming." Said Sam putting down Amber and she ran to Merl.

"Hello to you too Sam." Said my mother rolling her eyes.

"How are you mother and father?" She said mockingly.

"We are good how are you?" asked my father.

"Mmmmh." Said Sam.

"Well I have a bit of news." Said Saun.

We looked at him,he cleared his throat.

"Zara was found dead in her house and the police say it was a robbery gone wrong." He said.

I knew Saun made it look like a robbery gone wrong,I

need to stop doubting his capabilities.

"Oh my Goodness!" Exclaimed my mother putting her hands over her mouth.

"When did this happen?" Asked Father.

"3 hours ago." Said Saun.

"Who found her?" I asked.

"Gareth,one of her employees." He said.

"I need to lie down." Said my mother.

"I'll show you the bedroom you'll be using." Said Merl standing up.

My mother followed Merl. I looked at Saun and stood and he followed me.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

After making the bedroom decent for the Royal princess I went to look for Thato. I found her in the kitchen.

"Hey." I said leaning on the wall.

"Sure." She said.

"You said Devlin went out earlier?" I asked her.

"Yeah." she said.

"You said he looked angry?" I asked.

"Yeah why?" She asked.

"Oh no nothing was just checking." I said.

"Right." She said slowly.

He went out wearing all black looking angry and three hours later Zara is found dead? I chew my lower lip thinking.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

49.[Season Finale]

Being in this house has been nothing but stressful. MaMkhize and Mrs Simons have been at it since they got here, not to mention uThato always and I mean always cheering my mother on it's really hectic. I try so hard not to send the wrong message to the in laws by waking up early at six a.m to prepare breakfast with the help of Devlin. To be honest, he's been extra clingy these days too much to my annoyance so I dodged him today and woke up at five to do everything without him handing every ingredient that's ON THE FUCKEN COUNTER NEXT TO ME!

I placed the croissants on the dinner table after setting the table. I placed everything that Devlin told me his parents eat for breakfast. I made MaMkhize her favourite chicken salad because "aiibo do you

want your father to go out there and look for oTwo Slice while I'm here?I might as well..." she said.I think it is because of Devlin's mom that she started eating healthy.

"You woke up early." Said Devlin leaning on the wall looking.

He was shirtless and I rolled my eyes.

"Learn to put on a shirt when coming down stairs." I said finishing up what I was doing.

He chuckled,I looked at him.

"Yes ma'am." He said bowing a little and walking out.

Mxm.Also I haven't asked about Zara's supposedly

break in gone wrong and he himself hasn't told me anything. Not that I will let it go right now is not the time to have small talks with him, he is not my favourite white boy to look at right now. Heh speaking of white boys, I wonder what happened to Ryan, boo hasn't contacted me and it's been months now. Stupid Devlin made me go back to Makwa for check ups.

"I think I'm going to get used to this?" Said Devlin's father entering the kitchen followed by his wife.

"What dear?" Asked Mrs Simons.

My mother entered the kitchen with Thato telling her about her dream.

"We should take you to bab'Masango back home, your dreams are not pleasant to listen to." She said sitting down.

"Waking up to breakfast prepared by one of the family members." Said Mr Simons,I smiled.

This man though.

"Aii aii aii my daughter is not a servant." Said MaMkhize dishing up.

"If your daughter does not feel like making breakfast she should not,nobody forced her." Said Devlin's mom.

"Who-" MaMkhize.

"Ma can we eat breakfast like normal people without you and Mrs. Simons getting it." I said.

I was still standing because I want to dish up for Mr Simons.Devlin walked in,kissed my cheek and sat down.I sighed.

"Morning family." He greeted.

"Morning son." Said Mr Simons.

Devlin nodded once.

"What would you like to have Mr Simons?" I asked him politely.

"Beacon." He said I put it in a plate.

"Eggs." Did the same.

"Beans." I dished them up for him.

"Just say full English breakfast hunny." Said Mrs

Simons annoyed.

"It will save my daughter the energy." Said MaMkhize eating her salad.

I continued dishing up for him and put the plate on the tray and served.He smiled.

"Thank you." He said.

I nodded once and moved to Devlin,I looked at him.

"Chease sandwich please." He said.

I nodded and took two slices and out them on the plate and placed it in front of him.

"Thank you." He said,I nodded and sat down.

"Haw Mzala bengithi uzong'phakela nami." (Cousin I thought you will dish up for me too.) Said Thato.

"Aii wena mani," MaMkhize hit her arm "sukuma uziphakele." She continued.

"Haw aunty." She complained.

My mother gave her the look and Thato quickly stood up and dished up for herself.

"You going to eat that only?" Asked Mrs Simons. I was eating Granola.

I looked at her before answering.

"Yes,yes I am." I said taking a spoonful in my mouth.

She shook her head then continued eating. This woman complains about me eating granola while she eats rabbit food for a living.

"Zardari's parents will be flying in the country to identify their daughters body." Said Zara's mom after a moment of silence.

"Oh?" Asked Devlin.

"Yes and they will need a place to stay." She added.

"That's okay because there are many hotels around here." Said Devlin then he sipped his coffee continuing reading his morning news on his iPad. His dad was reading a news paper.

We are used to it now but at first Thato and I shared

a laugh seeing them do that the first time.

"Anthony,we can not let our close friends stay in a hotel,in a foreign country while you have a mansion."
She said.

I can not and will not get used to this womans
accent and her love for Zardari.I looked at Devlin.

"Mother,Zara used to harass my wife so I will not
shelter her parents." He said without looking at
her,he was so glued on his iPad you'd swear he was
watching porn.

His mother looked at me then back at Devlin she
sighed angrily.She tapped her husband softly on the
arm,he looked at her.

"Hunny please talk to your son." She pleaded with

her husband.

"This is not my house but Devlin's,he is a man now so..." he said shrugging then went back to his newspaper.

My mom and Thato were laughing silently.

"I fuck with this man,respect Pa." Said Thato tapping her chest on the left where her heart is "Power." She raised up her fist.

Devlin laughed a little,I nudged him and he cleared his throat.

"Thato!" I reprimanded,she shrugged.

"Anthony,you are my son and you will listen to me as

your mother,they will-"

"Apologies for cutting you short mother but I can not let you tell me what to do in front of my wife!Zardari's parents will not stay here and that is final.Excused me." He said then stood up taking his mug and and iPad with him.

His mother sighed defeated.

"Zimendi-"

"Ziyanda,her name is Ziyanda." Said my mother not even looking at her.

Devlin's mother sighed again.

"Ziy'anda,let them stay here it's only for a few days."

She said.

"I would love to Mrs Simons but my husband has spoken and like he said,his word is final and I don't want to disrespect him.I'm sorry." I said politely like the good wife that I am and a very respectful daughter-in-law.Wink.

I stood up clearing up the table with Thato's help.

"And wena,uright?" She asked as soon as we enter the kitchen.

"Yes why?" I asked her.

"I know you are a quiet person but not this quiet,what zisha vele?" She asked.

"I don't know really." I said putting the dishes in the dishwasher.

"Tell me." She said emptying the containers.

"Delvin is Umh not your usual boyfriends he's Umh, a rare-breed and he do things differently and he tends to have loose hands." I said trying to put in a nice way?

"You mean he hits you?" She asked correcting me.

"In a way yes." I said shrugging.

"First of all he needs to work on his loose hands and he's an idiot just like his mother." She said.

Okay that was irrelevant. I looked at her, she sighed.

"My mom used to say, Do not take advice from a unmarried woman because they know nothing about marriage and they will mislead you. So how about you ask for advice to your sister-in-law?" She asked.

"What if she's not in the same predicament as me?" I asked her.

"She may not be in the same predicament as you but we all have different views on situations. My view may be different from hers or your mothers but they may open your eyes somehow but at the end of the day it is your happiness that matters." She said and turned back to what she was doing like we weren't having a serious conversation.

I looked at her.

"When last did you get laid?" I asked her, like she was

waiting for me to say something,she shot back.

"I should be asking you that,I've been catching you looking at your mans print sis." She said.

I gasped.

"Lies!" I yelled.

"I bet." She said dismissing me.

"For real though I haven't." I said.

"Yes." She said.

She kinda reminds me of Lisa when she does this.I smiled at her,she looked at me disgusted.

"I'm straight." She said,I looked at her confused.

"What?" I asked.

"Don't look at me like that,I am straight.I don't do well with fingers." She said.

"Right."I said.

I pressed start on the dishwasher and looked out the window thinking.

Devlin Simons.

"I am proud of you son." Said Father.

We were in my study sharing a cup of coffee.

"That's a first." I said smiling.

"You stood up for your family,I'm proud." He said.

I sighed and brushed my face.

"Whatever it is,don't give up on her unless you are willing to change but if you are not willing to change then let her go." He said

"It wasn't my intention father." He said.

"Change." He said.

I nodded and continued browsing through Ice Box on the internet looking for rings.I just wish Merl can give

me another chance even though I don't deserve it. I sighed.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

As the day nearing the end, I decided to call Samkelo and ask her for advice and apparently Saun once told her how Devlin gets sometimes and she was able to shed some light in my eyes. I was in my bedroom resting when Thato forcefully opened the door.

"Ihee Aike angiyazi le athini amaxhosa? Qal'yiva!" She said clapping once.

"Yini manje Thando?" I asked her sitting up straight.

"It's Thato with TO not NDO," she said annoyed, "Anyways you should come down kushubile." She

said then walked out.

I put on Devlin's sweater to cover my butt since I was wearing a really tight jumpsuit. I walked downstairs. There were people I don't know and a woman my age if not Thato's who looks like Zara so I figured it must be Zara's parents with their luggage next to them. I greeted and sat down looking around for Devlin.

"What the hell is going on here?" Asked Devlin angrily walking to the lounge.

"Anthony sit down." Said his mother.

He looked really angry, I got scared on Mrs. Simons behalf. His fists tightened and so are his jaws.

"Anthony I said sit down!" She shouted.

He didn't,he still looked at his mother like he wants to pounce on her,one time.

"Devlin,son listen to your mother." Pleaded his father.

He didn't move.I sighed and stood up and went to him.I held his arm and brushed it.

"Calm down." I said.

His body relaxed a bit and he looked at me.

"Sit down." I added.

I pulled him to sit down and held his hand.I looked at my mother,she breath out in relief.

"I thought he was gonna punch you,yooh." She murmured dramatically with her hand in her chest.

I giggled,this woman.

"Now what is this?" He asked still very much furious.

"Anthony,they are staying here and that's final!" Said his mother.

He wanted to say something but I hushed him.This girl they came with was busy smiling at Devlin.

"And then usinekanike lo nom'lomo wespero?" (Why is she smiling with this one sparrow lips?) Asked Thato disgusted.

I wanted to laugh so bad but there were adults

around.Devlin looked at me and I translated for him,he laughed.

"Well since Zara is no more and Devlin was promised Zara's hand in marriage,Xiomara is available and ready." Said Devlin's mom and Zara's parents smiled.Mr Simons sighed defeated.

Devlin hands tightened around mine,I squeezed them.He looked at me.

"Thee I thought they were here to get their corpse of a daughter?" Asked My mother angrily.

"Me too Ma." Said Devlin agreeing to my mother's question.

"Seriously Anthony you thought we were going to let you marry her?Her mother is not even-"

I let go of Devlin's hand and stood up leaving them there. I can't do this really. I try by all means to make this woman warm up to me but she still chooses everything Zara. There are so many things standing between my and Devlin's happiness and it's draining. I decided to take a walk outside to clear my head. I put my hand on my belly, I sighed. I've gone through so much while pregnant and my baby still held on. I just want to give birth already before she gives up.

I spent half of the afternoon outside thinking. Maybe I should just let this go and go back home. I sighed. I saw a scooter driving in the yard all the way to the main door. The guy removed his helmet and jumped off going to that thing at the back and taking out a package. Devlin stepped out of the house then signed for the package after taking it. Mmmh I wonder.

I decided to go back inside the house so I can eat.

"Hi." It was Zara's sister.

"Hi." I said I finished up and attempting to walk away but she held my arm. I looked at her hand on my arm.

"Might as well welcome me home." She said.

"Bitch you don't know me, well too bad your sister won't warn you about me because she's already waiting for her turn to burn in hell." I said.

"Well Zara was always a coward." She said looking at me straight in the eye.

"Your voice is really annoying but at least your bottocks ain't that bad." I said.

She frowned.I removed her hand from my arm and squeezed it tight.

"You are in my territory bitch,watch yourself." I said then let go of her hand and proceeded to my room.

I stopped on my tracks as I spot a white heart shaped box from Bliss on the bed with black 4 inch stiletto heels next to it and a silver round clutch bag.I walked slowly to the bed wondering what's inside it.I found a letter ontop of it,it read ♡Open Me!♡

"Cheesy."

.

.

To be continued.

[Continuation]

I open the box and Inside was a black fabric with a note on top of it,I took it and read it...

♡Wear Me!♡

I took the the fabric out and looked at it carefully.

"Wow!" I said mesmerized.

It was a black long dress with a long slit at the back with bows in between the slit, they end at the knees with an open back.Long sleeve,turtleneck and plain in front.The dress was really long I was sure will cover my feet.

I put the dress nicely on the bed and went to bath

thoroughly because I might score some D tonight. After bathing I went back to the bedroom to lotion and prepare myself for whatever Devlin planned for us. I put on the heels first and wore the dress and placed a towel over my shoulders so I can apply makeup and brush my hair then fixed the edges. After doing so I stood up wiping myself and checking if everything is on point and it was. The dress hugged my belly nicely and so was my newly found butt. I took a deep breath and went to take the bag and looked at myself in the mirror one last time before cat walking downstairs.

The lights in the house were deemed. I got scared a little because Sparrow lips was here and she was Zara's sister and I watch a lot of movies so ang'thembi lutho. What if she planned all of this so she can cut me open and take my baby out and feed her to her starved pitbull? I thought to myself feeling a panic attack creeping in, I swallowed. I was in the passage just above the stairs looking on both sides for any suspicious activity.

"Ahem."

I looked down the stairs with my heart beating fast. Okay I admit that was a little dramatic but when you've watched the movies I've watched then you'd know and plus Samkelo told me pretty nasty stuff that once happened at Kuhle's house all because of an obsessed woman.

There he was standing there with his hands in his pocket leaning on the table. He was wearing a black and white tuxedo with black shoes. He looked so deadly yet handsome. I tilted my head and looked at this cheesy man trying to warm my heart. I exhaled then slowly walked down the stairs trying so hard not trip and roll down these stairs. The dress was really long so I had to be careful. His eyes never left me and it made me nervous. He moved closer when I was almost on the last step and helped me climb down.

"Thank you." I said.

"You look beautiful." He whispered in my his deep voice traveling through my ear canal all the way to my heart.

"Thank you." I whispered back.

"Let's go." He said holding my hand and leading the way.

We walked past the dining room.

"Anthony where-"

"Keep going." He said.

We didn't even turn to look at his mother. When we got outside, a black Bentley was already waiting for us. He opened the door for me and the chaperone opened for him. He looked at me.

"Where are we going?" I asked.

"You'll see." He said.

The whole drive was nice, no words were spoken just listening to soft music playing on the radio. He kept on running his thumb on my arm and believe me I tried ignoring him but you know I can't control the woman down there so I shifted from him and he chuckled. He pulled me to him and brushed my belly, as if sis was waiting for daddy's touch, she started kicking and moving. He was smiling like an idiot that he is, I mean I should be used to him smiling when the baby is kicking but it is weird not that he looks ugly when he smiles no it's ridiculous. We arrived at this place and the car

parked at the entrance. He got out the car and came to open the door for me.

"Thank you." I said "Little Havana?" I asked reading the board "I've never been here before." I added.

"Well you are going to love it." He said intertwining our arms together.

"Is that so?" I asked.

He nodded once. The waiter opened the door for us and the lights were deemed. Rose patels on the floor, there were no tables except for the one in the middle with two chairs. Band at the far right, the place was nicely decorated. I looked at him.

"You booked the restaurant, for me?" I asked, it was a really nice unexpected gesture.

"Yes." He said pulling me closer. "I wanted to be just the two of us, away from my annoying mother and Zara's parents." He said.

"And my mother and Thato." I added and he chuckled.

"I like those two, they know how to put a person in their place. Only if you can let your mom's hand land on my mother's face just once." He said.

I looked at him, he sugarcoated it mxm.

"Aiibo Devlin, you mean she must hit her?" I asked.

"That's a ghetto way of saying it but yeah." He said.

I shook my head smiling. The waiter cleared his throat and led us to our table. Devlin opened the chair for me, I thanked him and sat down and he sat down too opposite me. The waiter handed us the menus.

"What would you like to drink?" The waiter asked.

"Cocktail, strawberry Cocktail." I said.

"Non alcoholic." Said Devlin.

I shook my head chuckling. The waiter nodded and asked Devlin.

"Black label, Jonny Walker." He said.

I looked at him like he just spewed nonsense, well he

just did.

"I thought WE were pregnant?" I asked.

He looked at me, I raised my brow folding my arms. If I am not going to drink then he won't too I mean I didn't cum inside me.

"I'll have water." He said to and the guy chuckled.

"Coming right up." He said leaving.

"Wow this place is beautiful." I said looking around.

This was lovely really.

"So I got you out here to talk." He said earning my attention.

"Yeah?" I asked.

He exhaled, "Look Merlanice I know I haven't been the best man in your life,I've been fucking up a lot and breaking your heart every chance I get but I need to change that because I love you.You have been nothing but loving,caring to me and I think it's time I reciprocate that." He said.

I didn't expect that.

"I'm sorry for treating you the way I've been treating you.Our happiness was short lived because of me and it's always because of me." He said holding my hand,"I want to be a better man,a better father to our daughter and a better husband to you." He added.

I held my lower lip tight with my teeth ready to chew it.

"I am a man of a few words," I nodded.

"True." I said.

"And that was it." He said and I laughed.

"You ruined the moment." I whispered squinting my eyes at him.

"It's my job." He said and I laughed and he joined me.

"Ready to order?" Asked the waiter standing next to us.

"Umh yeah yeah," I looked at the menu, "I'll have Havana house nachos, cheese curds, salsa and jalapenos add grilled prawns." I said then closed the

menu.

"Sir, your starters?" He asked Devlin.

"Hand sliced beef carpaccio." He said then closed his menu.

"Oh oh I'll also have Cuban Chicken Livers." I said smiling.

"Coming right up." He said then left.

"I thought you hated guacamole?"

I gave him the look and he looked the other way.

"Mmhh." I said.

Our starters arrived and we ate in silence. I was actually thinking about us, Devlin and I that is. Do I give us another chance or just walk away? I mean we are not promised happily ever after. But like my mom said getting married or entering a marriage is not your happily ever after, there are gonna be Zara's in future that will try and break us apart but the important thing is that we fight them off together.

"Moment of honesty,

Someones gotta take the lead tonight

Whose it gonna be?

I'm gonna sit right here and tell u while it comes to me

If u have something to say

You should say it right now

(You should say it right now)"

When I heard the person sing I turned around and it was a lady on the stage,dang it!! I thought It was Alicia Keys!

Devlin stood up and took my hand and helped me up so we can dance.

"You give me a feeling that I never felt before
And I deserve it, I know I deserve it
Its become something that's impossible to ignore
And I can't take it
I was wondering maybe
Could I make you my baby
If we do the unthinkable will it make us look crazy
If you ask me I'm ready (I'm ready)
If you ask me I'm ready (I'm ready)"

"This song explains exactly how I feel so instead of

me saying those words I asked them to play the song for me because I am bad at expressing myself." He whispered in my ear,I nodded.

"I know u said to me

This is exactly how it should feel when its meant to be

Time is only wasting so why wait for eventually

If we gonna do something about it

We should do it right now

(We should do it right now)"

He let go off me and went down on one knee,my heart skipped a beat.I didn't know what to say or do,I just stood there.

He took out a blue velvet box and opened it.Oh Wow!

"I hope you were listening to the lyrics." He chuckled nervously.

"Devlin." I said, wow.

"Ziyenda Merlanice Mbatha, will you be my Miss M for life and Marry me?" He asked.

"I-I-well I- " i cleared my throat. I took a few deep breaths, "Yes?" It was more of a question than a statement, my mind left me when he went down his knees.

"Yes?" He asked.

"Yes." I said, sure this time.

"Yes?" He asked for reassurance.

"Yes Devlin I'll be your Miss M for life!" I half shouted.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

50.[Finale]

The moment was beautiful,I wished we stayed like that forever but we had to go back home and face the music if I can say that.My head was on his chest and we were dancing slowly to the music.I love this guy,I really do and being here with him brings great joy in my heart.I know we'll have our ups and downs in the long run and it won't always be roses and whatever,but I hope we'll work together to keep our marriage and home strong not only for us but for our baby and other kids we will have in future.

"Ready to go Mrs Simons?" He asked lifting my head up to look at him.

I blushed.

"Yes Mr Simons,I'm ready." I said smiling.

"Listen," I looked at him. " When we get home I plead with you my love not to give mother and that sparrow lipped woman called Zara's sisters the satisfaction that they are getting to you.That is your house and you are in charge." He said the last part with so much authority in his voice.

"I hear you." I said looking the other way.

"It's your call,baby." He said then pulled me to the table to get our things and go home.I held his arm,he stopped and looked at me.I looked at him with my begging eyes and bit my lower lip.He cleared his throat and fixed himself.

"Rest room,now." He whispered in my ear.He walked away.

I fixed my dress and followed him to the rest room. He was leaning on the door with his hands deep in his pockets. He moved away, I pushed the door open and walked in. He followed me in and locked the door. I really didn't know how we were going to do it because of my big belly. He turned me around and pulled my dress up. I balanced my hands on the counter and pushed my ass up a bit, I'm not gonna lie my tummy was very heavy. [Removed]

"Oh finally!" Said Devlin's mother.

We stopped on our tracks and turned to look at them. Thato was all smiles, she winked at me, I smiled.

"Anthony where have you been? We have been waiting for you all night!" Shouted Mrs Simons.

Devlin exhaled and put his fingers on his nose bridge and looked up. I walked closer to them.

"Hi,everyone." I greeted awkwardly.

"Hello my mzala." Greeted Thato smiling.

"You look beautiful." Complimented MaMkhize smiling.

"Thank you mom." I faked a smile because I smelled like dick.

I turned and looked at Devlin,he was just standing there not giving a fuck about anything if I can say that.

"Simons." I called him,he looked at me with bored eyes.

"Umh please come here." I asked nicely.

He sighed and walked closer. He put his hands in his pockets.

"Evening mother, father, Mrs Mbatha, Thato." He bowed a little.

I looked at him.

"Babe!" I whispered.

"Good evening, Zara's parents." He said.

"Where were you Anthony, I've been waiting for you, mother said you were to show me around." She said smiling.

"What?" Asked Devlin confused.

"Yes,you were to take me to Zara's house to get a few things that belonged to her." She said.

I went and sat down on the mini couch on the side,all I wanted to do was limp upstairs and take a shower and sleep.

"Couldn't mother or father take you?" He asked with so much annoyance in his voice.

"No,I mean yes,but you were close to my sister and you know this state better than mother and father so we figured you'd take me." She said.

"Right." He said dismissing her.

Devlin Simons.

I turned to Merl and she was sitting on the couch brushing her belly not paying attention to what was happening around her. She looked beautifully disturbed.

"Merlanice?" I called her.

She turned and looked at me.

"Mmmh?" She said.

"Come with me so you can rest, please." I said.

"Okay." She said trying to stand up.

I went and helped her up.

"Thank you baby." She said.

"How about you take off these shoes?" I asked.

"Yeah, where are my sleepers?" She asked looking around. "Oh there they are." She said pointing next to the door.

I went and took them for her and helped her out of the heels.

"Goodnight everyone." She said waving.

She looked like a kid with that cute smile on her beautiful brown skinned face.

"Let's go." I said smiling and pulling her to me.

Thato Mkhize.

We looked at them walking away being cute and everything. I am so happy for my cousin for real. She's been through the most and all because of my aunt but I'm glad that everything is okay between them.

"Ahh man don't they look cute?" I asked smiling.

I know my question will piss off some people and I give zero fucks about that.

"Yeah they do." Agreed Aunt.

I looked at the sparrow, her face was all red. She looked angry and jealous and so was Devlin's mother.

"Ahh shame man, young love." I said.

"Beautiful thing to witness." said Devlin's father.

"Right?" I asked him, he nodded.

I like this old man, calm, down to Earth and very respectful. Unlike his wife yoooh that woman, I wish she steps on aunt's toes for the last time so she can beat the split ends out of her.

"I'm retiring to bed." Said Mrs Simons standing up.

They all left. It was now aunt and I.

"I don't like that girl here." she said shaking her head.

"Me too and I think u2 slice uy'funale uDevlin." I said.(I think Mrs Simons wants her for Devlin.)

"You saw it too?" She asked.

"Yes,and they are always talking in private like what's up with that?" I asked,she looked at me.

"I mean,yini inkinga yabo?" I said and bit my tongue.

"Mxm." She said.

I closed my eyes waiting for a slap but nothing,I slowly opened them.

"Usuyahlanya?" She asked.

"No I thought that you were..."

"Mxm,we have more pressing issues than your insecurities right now Thato." She said looking around.

"Right." I said unsure.

"We have to find out what are they are up to so that we can stop it yezwa?" She asked.

"Yebo aunt kodwa we can't just stop it nje." I said.

"Vele,2 slice is mine." She said.

"Then I must ready my sling it's time for a bird hunt." I said leaving her there.

"Usuyagula yini wena?!" She shouted.

"I mean good night aunty." I said running away.

Xiomara McMullen.

I was angry, enraged for that matter! I saw it, by reflection with many small flashes of brilliant light sequins glittered in the spotlight for everyone to see. I felt betrayed and fooled by that old skinny woman. She promised me Devlin.

I was waiting for her at the corner in the passage.

"What took you so long?" I asked angrily.

"I had to wait for my husband to sleep." She said fixing her robe.

"And?!" I asked.

"I saw it." She said.

"Everyone saw it boo boo." I said sarcastically.

"Why didn't they comment?" She asked.

"Am I them? Are they me?" I asked getting more and more angry.

We heard foot steps coming closer and we stood there frozen, Zee's mom came closer and she passed us like she didn't see us. We stood the quietly.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

I was enjoying this moment, so much that I couldn't

control my moans.I would let out loud screams here and there.

"Ouw baby!" I threw my head back and rode his face faster.

He held my thighs tightly and ate me up faster.I moved with his pace and Oh Lord have Mercy...

"Oh my God I'm cumming." I said trying to stand up but he held me in place.

My clit was twitching,my whole body vibrating.I couldn't stay in position because I wasn't going to hold on any longer because of this big ass belly.He laid me down in bed and buried his head deep in my coochie.He took one leg and placed it over his shoulder.He licked my inner walls multiple times before licking,biting,sucking on my clit.

"Awww baby." I held his head and pushed it in more.

He opened my legs more. He was brushing my belly, it was really weird because he was eating me up while brushing the baby and... Ewwww. I was brought back from my nasty thought by him pulling my clit hard, I screamed. He grazed his teeth up and down on my clit, I let it out.

"Ahhhhhhhhhh!" I squirted. "Oh my gosh Devlin, no." My legs were shaking real bad and he wasn't stopping. "Devlin please." I begged.

He didn't stop, he continued eating me up some more, I squirted again.

"Devlin Please." I pushed his head away. "Baby please." I screamed.

He let go of my legs and placed his dick on my clit.

"Not the clit baby please." I had tears in my eyes now.

"Why not?" He asked knowing very well why the fuck not.

I pushed him gently.

"I don't like these tiny hands of yours." He said getting off the bed.

I looked at him. He got his tie that he was wearing this evening and came back with it. He had this naughty yet sexy smile on his face. He hit my thighs with it, I moaned.

He climbed the bed. I was looking at him

carefully, because I wanted to see what he was doing. He took my hands and held them together and tied them with his tie over my head.

"God no." I whispered.

"What was that?" He asked.

"Nothing." I said biting my lower lip.

He nodded.

"How do you want to be fucked?" He asked positioning himself.

"Thoroughly." I said.

Mrs Simons.

"Can't you go and tell your son to tone it down?" I asked my husband after forcefully waking him up.

"Can't you see I'm sleeping?" He asked.

"I can't sleep they are making noise for heaven sake we shouldn't be hearing this type of noise from them!" I shouted.

"His house,his wife." He turned and faced the other way.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

He opened my legs wider and entered me.

"Awwww." I moaned.

"Fuck." He said.

He pushed it in further and circled it in before moving. He moved slowly and after some time he moved his waist like he was belly dancing or something. He upped his pace and fucked me like I wasn't with child. The way he held my legs apart you'd swear they were gonna break. I couldn't control my screams, he was really giving it to me.

"AHHHHHHHHHHH!" I SCREAMED.

"Fuck yes." He moaned a little.

He was enjoying himself and so was I. I couldn't hold him, I wanted to hold him tight but I couldn't.

He held my knees and and continued pounding me

hard.I couldn't hold on any more I let it out.He pulled out and untied my hands and laid back in bed.I took a deep breath and got on top of him,reverse cow girl,well more like rodeo mama.

He helped me slide down his dick slowly.When he was fully in I started moving.I would press hard on it while fucking him,move my waist in circles.

"Uhh." That's what came out of his mouth.

He held my ass and I placed my hands in his chest,he helped me move up and down.

"Ahhhhhh." I moaned closing my eyes.

"Just like that." He said.

He moved with me but in a few seconds he moved faster,I couldn't keep up.

"OH MY GOD DEVLIN YOU,YOU,YOU....AHHHH!" I screamed.

Mrs Simons.

"Argh!" I put the pillow over my head still I was hearing her scream.

I cant take this anymore,it's disgusting really.I looked at Jonathan and he was sound asleep.I rolled my eyes and threw my head back on the bed.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

He had turned me around.He was knee deep inside

me with his thumb in my butthole and gosh was it nice?He wasn't deep but he was fast.He pushed his dick deep in and I...

"Ohhhh!"

"Fuvk yes." He spanked me hard.

"Yes baby don't stop." I moaned.

.

.

To be continued.

Roleplay +18SLV

50.[Continuation]

I woke up really late the following day.I was in a glorious mood.I left Devlin in bed and decided to make him breakfast in bed which I doubt he'll be still in bed after it's done.I walked to the kitchen,Mrs Simons and Xiomara were in the kitchen both drinking coffee if I assume.They looked like shit,eye bags,massy hair and everything.

"Good morning familyyyyyyyyy!" I sang.

They just looked at me and sipped their coffees.

"Right." I said proceeding to what I came here to do,make my husband breakfast.

I felt their eyes on me and I made sure I shake a little to give them something more entertaining.

Xiomara McMullen

Last night, oh last night. I couldn't sleep, I wish they stayed wherever they were because they were making noise like she made sure that everyone in the house hears them. At some point I wished that was me screaming Devlin's name at the top of my lungs. I wanted him more than I ever did now. I hated this black girl more than I ever did. She's just rudimentary, nothing "wow" about her except for the ring on her finger.

I looked at Catherine (Mrs Simons), she was slowly dozing off. I dropped the mug on the table on purpose, she jumped up, I rolled my eyes.

"What, what happened?" She asked holding her chest.

I rolled my eyes again.

"Everything okay Mrs Simons." Asked Zee.

"Yes,yes I'm-I'm-I think I will go back to bed.

I guess Zee nodded because she didn't reply.I took my phone and walked upstairs.My room is downstairs but...

Ziyanda Mbatha.

I was finishing up with breakfast when Thato walked in.She looked at me without blinking.I would move a few things,dust the counter and when my eyes land on hers,she'd be looking at me.

"Okay what is it?" I asked.

"Amahamnca izolo kunambithwa,mnca mnca mnca." She said

I laughed so hard and she just looked at me blankly,I collected myself.

"I don't know what you talking about,mmmh." I said folding the dish cloth.

"I bet you don't.OHH DEVLIN,YESSS DEVLIN GIVE IT TO ME,DEVLIN OHH BABY WIIIII!" She said screaming.

I laughed harder.

"Okay." Said Devlin entering the kitchen smiling.

I balanced myself with the counter catching my breath.

"Woooah calm down." He said brushing my back.

I calmed myself down.

"Listen Devlin we get that this is your house but yooo when there are visitors please tone it down." She said.

Devlin scratched his head.

"About last night-"

"Nope!" Said Thato dismissing Devlin leaving the kitchen.

He turned to look at me,he held my waist and pulled me to him.I felt a little pain on my abdomen.

"We weren't that loud right?" I asked brushing his chest.

He kissed my lips.

"If you screaming like I don't know what isn't loud then Yes,we were not." He said

"Haa baby." I said hitting his arm a little.

"You left without giving me my morning bang." He said.

"You want it?" I asked bringing my face closer to his.

He whispered back, "Is that a trick question?" He asked kissing my lips again.

I deepened the kiss and his hands started massaging and grabbing my ass a little. I moved my arms to his neck and massaged the back of his head. The sparks of yesterday came back because I found myself moaning and pressing myself hard on him.

"Ahem!"

We pulled out and looked at the door. It was the whole family if I can call them that. I cleared my throat and looked the other way.

"Well family, we have an announcement to make."
Said Devlin.

I looked at him.Saun,his wife and kids walked in.

"Not without us." Said Saun.

"I wasn't gonna miss this one." Said Kelo excitedly.

"Well now that the extended family is here," he joked
"Merlanice and I are officially engaged." He said with
excitement in his voice.

Thato and Kelo squealed in excitement.Makhize
wakikiza.

"Wow Congratulations son." Said Mr Simons walking
up to us to shake Devlin's hand.

"Wow broe finally." Said Saun hugging his brother.

Kelo and Thato along with my mom came to me and hugged me.

"Wow beautiful ring." Complimented Kelo.

"Thank you." I said looking at it.

"Ka Ice box they pass the assignment." She added.

"It shows." I said.

"Technically you guys were married so..." said my mom.

You could see the disappointment in Zara's parents eyes. Mrs Simons just left the room without saying anything. I know she's angry and I don't really care as

long as Devlin loves me, other people don't matter.

Xiomara McMullen.

If I stay in this house I am going to go mad. I will lose my fucking mind honestly.

Remember when I said I was going upstairs? Yes, so I walked up to Devlin's room and the door was half opened and he was half naked. He was only in his sweat pants and his back was exposed. He had a really good looking back. He was wiping his hair. I walked in without making a sound and went behind him. Right when I was about to touch him, he held my hand hard and turned around. He looked angry, his eyes looked scary. He was something else.

"Get the fuck out of my wife's bedroom before I break your buttocks in pieces." He said angrily.

"I I I-" I stuttered.

"You what? Thought you would come here and picked up where your dead sister left off?" He asked

I didn't say anything, I was scared.

"If anything happens to my wife just know that I will pill of your skin and feed it to your parents for breakfast you hear me?" He asked.

I nodded fast. He can't blame me only.

"Your-your mother-"

"My mother did what?" He asked his grip tightening.

My throat dried up.

"Leave!" He said pushing me away, I stumbled.

I walked to my room to calm myself down. I'm not the one to give up but Zara was right, Devlin is dangerous when pushed to his limits. Maybe he killed my sister because she was troubling his wife.

I brushed my wrist thinking while breathing heavily.

Ziyanda Mbatha.

Kelo decided to call everyone, when I say everyone I mean I everyone. I was so ashamed, I haven't talked to Lisa in a while.

"I'm sorry." I whispered in her ear.

"I'm sorry too for not checking up on you." She said.

"It's okay,we'll catch up." I said.

"We have too,you have to tell me about your mother and mom in law." She said.

"And Thato." I added,she laughed.

Everyone was dressed up,looking elegant and whatever.Even Mrs Simons dressed up.The only person I didn't see was Xiomara.She wasn't around not that I care anyway.

I looked at Devlin,he was chatting with the guys looking yummy as always.I smiled thinking about how far we've come and how our lives together are going to turn out.I chose him,over everybody and I will still choose him over and over again.

"Attention everyone,over here." Said Kelo clicking the glasses.

We moved our attention to her.

"Well I am not going to say anything,"Kelo

"That's a first." Commented Menzi,Kuhle's husband.

We laughed.

"Tsek Menzi." She said. "Devlin and Zee please come forward." She said.

I walked forward.I don't know if it's the sex or what but I have been in pain since the morning but they weren't hard.I walked slowly to the front and stood

next to Devlin.

"Well thank you everyone for being here we really appreciate you taking your time off-"

I felt like urinating,it was weird because it was only for a second and after that I didn't.

"Umh Zee." Lisa called my name.

"Oh Nkosi yami it's time." Said MaMkhize making her way to me.

I was confused really.Everyone was now looking at me.I looked down and the spot I was standing in had water.I looked at Devlin.He looked worried.

"Ziyanda baby,it's time." Said MaMkhize walking me

away from people.

We walked and I stopped when I felt sharp pains in my abdomen and lower back. They were intense. I held on to my mom's arm and clenched my jaws.

"Phefumula." She said.

I did. They were now really intense. I don't get it, I was fine yesterday I mean why am I...

"DEVLIN!!!" I screamed his name.

He came rushing.

"Yes baby?" He asked worried.

"Mom says it's time." I said.

[Narrated]

"Someone on the inside said she's going into labour." Guy

"Hospital?"

"Yes, the one that is owned by one of the Johnson brothers." Guy.

"After 3 days, take the kid."

"As you wish." Guy

.

.

The End.